Edward L. Clark, Jr. - 3/28/2018

| SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF SAN DIEGO CENTRAL DIVISION JENNIFER S. BETTS, Plaintiff, Case No. 37-2016- vs. 00034128-CU-BC-CTL EDWARD L. CLARK, JR., Defendant. / EDWARD L. CLARK, JR., dba The Electrical Expert, Cross-Complainant, vs. JENNIFER S. BETTS, an individual, JENNIFER S. BETTS, dba (SDCAN), MICHAEL SHAMES, dba (SDCAN) and DOES through 10, inclusive, Cross-Defendants. / DEPOSITION OF EDWARD L. CLARK, JR. San Diego, California Wednesday, March 28, 2018 Reported by Marsha Lewsley, CSR Certificate No. 7726 | 1 A P P E A R A N C E S 2 FOR THE PLAINTIFF/CROSS-DEFENDANT JENNIFER S. BETTS: 4 MILLER, MONSON, PESHEL, POLACEK & HOSHAW 5 BY: THOMAS M. MONSON, ESQ. 501 West Broadway, Suite 700 6 San Diego, California 92101 619.239.7777 Fax 619.238.8808 7 tommonson@erisa-law.com 8 FOR THE DEFENDANT/CROSS-COMPLAINANT: 9 IN PROPRIA PERSONA EDWARD L. CLARK, JR. 10 5582 McFadden Avenue Huntington Beach, California 92649 11 714.448.7145 Fax 714.903.4944 ed@theelectricalexpert.com 12 FOR THE CROSS-DEFENDANT SAN DIEGO CONSUMERS' 13 ACTION NETWORK (SDCAN) AND MICHAEL SHAMES: 14 SAN DIEGO CONSUMERS' ACTION NETWORK BY: MICHAEL SHAMES, ESQ. 15 6975 Camino Amero San Diego, California 92111 16 619.393.2224 mshames@gmail.com 17 ALSO PRESENT: Jennifer S. Betts 20 21 21 22 23 24 |
|---|---|
| Page 1 1 SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA 2 IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF SAN DIEGO 3 CENTRAL DIVISION 4 JENNIFER S. BETTS, 5 Plaintiff, Case No. 37-2016- 6 vs. 00034128-CU-BC-CTL 7 EDWARD L. CLARK, JR., 9 / 9 EDWARD L. CLARK, JR., dba 10 The Electrical Expert, 11 Cross-Complainant, 12 vs. 13 JENNIFER S. BETTS, an 10 The Electrical Expert, 11 Cross-Complainant, 12 vs. 13 JENNIFER S. BETTS, an 14 dba (SDCAN), MICHAEL SHAMES, dba (SDCAN) and DOES 1 through 10, inclusive, 7 7 7 7 7 8 9 The deposition of Edward L. Clark, Jr., taken 9 on Wednesday, March 28, 2018, commencing at the hour of 9:30 a.m., at 501 West Broadway, Suite 700, in t | Page 3 1 INDEX 2 Deposition of Edward L. Clark, Jr. 4 March 28, 2018 5 EXAMINATION PAGE 6 EXAMINATION PAGE 7 BY MR. MONSON 7, 249 8 BY MR. SHAMES 196 9 INDEX OF EXHIBITS 11 EXHIBIT NO. MARKED 12 Exhibit 1 Notice of Taking Deposition of Edward L. Clark, Jr. and Demand for 13 Production of Documents (14 pages) 8 14 Exhibit 2 August 12, 13, 14, 15, 2015 E-Mail Chain (5 pages) 32 15 Bates Nos. 01365 - 01369 32 16 Exhibit 3 August 12, 13, 2015 E-Mail Chain (4 pages) 3 17 Bates Nos. 01296 - 01299 35 18 Exhibit 4 Second Amended Cross Complaint Bates Nos. SACC0001 - SACC0217 38 19 Exhibit 5 Photocopy of 9-21-14 Check Payable to Ed Clark for \$100,000 on the Account of Jennifer S. Betts TTEE (1 page) 75 21 Exhibit 6 Objection to Production of Documents 2 22 Request at Deposition; Proof of Service; Response to Request for Declaration of Jennifer Betts 188 |

1 (Pages 1 to 4)

| 1 | | 1 | SAN DIEGO, CALIFORNIA; MARCH 28, 2018; 9:30 A.M. |
|--|--|--|--|
| 2 | (CONTINUED) | 2 | |
| 2 3 | INDEX OF EXHIBITS | 3 | EDWARD L. CLARK, JR., |
| 4 | EXHIBIT NO. MARKED | 4 | having first been duly sworn, testified as follows: |
| 5 | Exhibit 7 Documents of Communications and | 5 | |
| ~ | Emails Produced by the Deponent | 6 | EXAMINATION |
| 6 7 | (3,200 pages) 189 Exhibit 8 Declaration of Nash Endraws in | 7 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| | Support of Authenticating Business | 8 | Q. Good morning, Mr. Clark. I'll be taking your |
| 8 | Records of Defendant and | 9 | deposition today. |
| | Cross-Complainant (2 pages) 189 | 10 | Can you please state your full name and address |
| 9 | Exhibit 0 Execute from Direct Testimony of | 11 | for the record. |
| 10 | Exhibit 9 Excerpts from Direct Testimony of Jennifer Betts on Behalf of SDCAN | 12 | A. Edward L. Clark, Jr., 17061 Bolero, |
| 10 | Regarding SDG&E Complicity and | 13 | B-o-I-e-r-o, Lane in Huntington Beach, 92649. |
| 11 | Concealment in 2007 Wildfires | | - |
| 10 | (5 pages) | 14 | Q. You've had your deposition taken before; is |
| 12 13 | (Pages 1, 6, 7, 8, 11) 220 | 15 | that correct? |
| 14 | SECTIONS OF TRANSCRIPT REQUEST MARKED BY THE DEPONENT | 16 | A. Yes, I have. |
| 15 | Colloquy Preceding Examination by Mr. Shames | 17 | Q. On approximately how many occasions? |
| 16 | Page 192, Line 22, through Page 195, Line 24 | 18 | A. Over 150. |
| 17 18 | Examination by Mr. Shames Page 196, Line 1, through Page 249, Line 4 | 19 | Q. So I don't need to explain to you what a |
| 19 | | 20 | deposition is, do I? |
| 20 | | 21 | A. No, sir. |
| 21 | | 22 | Q. Is there any reason today you can't give your |
| 22 23 | | 23 | best testimony? |
| 23 24 | | 24 | A. No, there is not. |
| 25 | | 25 | Q. No medications or any alcohol that would affect |
| | | | |
| | Page 5 | | Page 7 |
| | | | |
| 1 | I N D E X (CONTINUED) | 1 | your memory? |
| 2 3 | QUESTIONS WITNESS REFUSED TO ANSWER | 2 | A. No, sir. |
| 4 | | 3 | MR. MONSON: I'll hand you what we'll mark as |
| 5 | PAGE NO. LINE NO. PAGE NO. LINE NO. | 4 | Exhibit 1. |
| | | I _ | |
| 6 | 9 6 88 24 | 5 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) |
| | 12 2 89 7 | 6 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start |
| 7 | 12 2 89 7 12 13 89 18 12 22 89 25 | 6 7 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? |
| _ | 12 2 89 7 12 13 89 18 12 22 89 25 13 5 91 10 13 19 95 5 | 6 7 8 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple |
| 7 8 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. |
| 7 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not |
| 7 8 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the |
| 7 8 9 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not |
| 7 8 9 10 11 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of |
| 7 8 9 10 11 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is not. And then when I make the statement, "You can |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is not. And then when I make the statement, "You can answer, if you know the answer," then that will be Mr. Clark talking. So I just want to clarify how I'm |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is not. And then when I make the statement, "You can answer, if you know the answer," then that will be Mr. Clark talking. So I just want to clarify how I'm going to go forward today so there is no |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is not. And then when I make the statement, "You can answer, if you know the answer," then that will be Mr. Clark talking. So I just want to clarify how I'm going to go forward today so there is no misunderstanding. |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is not. And then when I make the statement, "You can answer, if you know the answer," then that will be Mr. Clark talking. So I just want to clarify how I'm going to go forward today so there is no misunderstanding. MR. MONSON: That's perfectly fine with me. |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$ | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is not. And then when I make the statement, "You can answer, if you know the answer," then that will be Mr. Clark talking. So I just want to clarify how I'm going to go forward today so there is no misunderstanding. MR. MONSON: That's perfectly fine with me. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 223 24 | 12 2 89 7 12 13 89 18 12 22 89 25 13 5 91 10 13 19 95 5 14 4 95 25 15 11 134 2 16 12 134 11 16 25 134 19 20 21 156 15 25 8 162 2 25 18 165 5 26 7 166 19 26 16 173 22 27 6 196 6 28 6 196 19 26 16 17 20 68 20 197 25 69 14 199 19 69 22 200 24 70 7 205 14 71 7 207 14 71 | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is not. And then when I make the statement, "You can answer, if you know the answer," then that will be Mr. Clark talking. So I just want to clarify how I'm going to go forward today so there is no misunderstanding. MR. MONSON: That's perfectly fine with me. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I hand you Exhibit 1. Have you ever seen this |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | 122 89 71213 89 181222 89 25135 91 101319 95 5144 95 2515111341216121341116251341920413511202115615258162225181655267166192616173222761966286196176820197256914199196922200247072013701720514717207147122229672102378 | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is not. And then when I make the statement, "You can answer, if you know the answer," then that will be Mr. Clark talking. So I just want to clarify how I'm going to go forward today so there is no misunderstanding. MR. MONSON: That's perfectly fine with me. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 190 21 223 24 | 12 2 89 7 12 13 89 18 12 22 89 25 13 5 91 10 13 19 95 5 14 4 95 25 15 11 134 2 16 12 134 11 16 25 134 19 20 21 156 15 25 8 162 2 25 18 165 5 26 7 166 19 26 16 173 22 27 6 196 6 28 6 196 19 26 16 17 20 68 20 197 25 69 14 199 19 69 22 200 24 70 7 205 14 71 7 207 14 71 | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | (Exhibit 1 marked for identification.) THE WITNESS: Before we start MR. MONSON: Yes? THE WITNESS: I would like to make a couple statements for the record. I am here in pro per, by myself, not accompanied by an attorney. So in order to keep the record straight, Mr. Monson will be asking a series of questions. If I have any objections, I will answer for Mr. Clark. I'll make the following objections. And then when Mr. Clark so I'll be talking in the third party so everybody understands who is talking and who is not. And then when I make the statement, "You can answer, if you know the answer," then that will be Mr. Clark talking. So I just want to clarify how I'm going to go forward today so there is no misunderstanding. MR. MONSON: That's perfectly fine with me. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I hand you Exhibit 1. Have you ever seen this |

2 (Pages 5 to 8)

| · · · · · | | | |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1 | Edward Clark and Demand for Deposition of Documents. | 1 | So attached to these objections, hereto and |
| 2 | A. Yes, I have. | 2 | incorporated herein again is Declaration of Jennifer |
| 3 | Q. And did you bring any documents today pursuant | 3 | Betts in opposition to Defendant's Motion for Summary |
| 4 | to that notice? | 4 | Judgment, or in the Alternative, Summary Adjudication, |
| 5 | A. Yes, I did. | 5 | Defendant Response to Request of Production of Documents |
| 6 | Q. I'll go through on page 4 on Exhibit 1. It | 6 | with Proof of Service. |
| 7 | asks for copies of bank statements regarding the | 7 | So I have actually a copy for you. Here I'm |
| 8 | \$100,000 check. I'm paraphrasing it. | 8 | sorry. It came out of my hand. |
| 9 | Do you have any documents in response to | 9 | So with the objections, I'm directing Mr. Clark |
| 10 | request No. 1? | 10 | not answer any of those questions. |
| 11 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I would like to | 11 | MR. MONSON: There was only one question. |
| 12 | object on the following grounds. I have provided a | 12 | MR. CLARK: Well, those objections addresses |
| 13 | series of objections I'm just going to read into the | 13 | each and every question like that. And you we can go |
| 13 | record. | 14 | through them one at a time or you can read the |
| | | 14 | objections and see which ones Mr. Clark is not going to |
| 15 16 | Edward L. Clark, Jr. objects to the production of documents Set One as follows: "Propounding party | 16 | be responding to. |
| 16 | previously served Responding party with all of the same | 17 | MR. MONSON: Could I have my question read |
| 17 10 | questions in a production of document request Set One. | 18 | back, please. |
| 18 | Production request 1 through 60, 63 through 65, 74 | 19 | (Pending question read back as follows: |
| 19 | · · · · | | Q. "I'll go through on page 4 on Exhibit 1. |
| 20 21 | through 79 have already been propounded and proper | 20 21 | It asks for copies of bank statements regarding |
| | objections made. Respondent replied with appropriate | | the \$100,000 check. I'm paraphrasing it. |
| 22 | objections on 12-18-2017. Propounding party (Plaintiff | 22 | |
| 23 | and Cross-Defendant) accepted objections since to date | 23 24 | Do you have any documents in response to |
| 24 25 | propounding party has failed to respond, meet and confer | 24 | request No. 1?") |
| 25 | or otherwise question objections preventing discovery on | 25 | |
| | Page 9 | | Page 11 |
| | - 5 | | |
| | | | |
| 1 | the same issues with the same questions. Propounding | 1 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 1 2 | the same issues with the same questions. Propounding party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or | 1 | |
| 2 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or | 2 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents |
| | | | |
| 2 3 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil | 2 3 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very |
| 2 3 4 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." | 2 3 4 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. |
| 2 3 4 5 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference | 2 3 4 5 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated | 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 17 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached herein; No. 19: 'There were no conditions on what he | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the same objection. Mr. Clark has been directed not to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached herein; No. 19: 'There were no conditions on what he could or would spend the money on,'" quote, end quote. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 11 14 5 10 10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached herein; No. 19: 'There were no conditions on what he could or would spend the money on,'" quote, end quote. "Consequently, how the money was spent, who was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the same objection. Mr. Clark has been directed not to answer any questions alluding to those documents. The |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached herein; No. 19: 'There were no conditions on what he could or would spend the money on,'" quote, end quote. "Consequently, how the money was spent, who was paid, is not at issue in this matter. Hence, 1" I've | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the same objection. Mr. Clark has been directed not to answer any questions alluding to those documents. The objections are clear and they've indicated that by pure |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 11 2 11 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached herein; No. 19: 'There were no conditions on what he could or would spend the money on,'" quote, end quote. "Consequently, how the money was spent, who was paid, is not at issue in this matter. Hence, 1" I've listed them in the opposition all the numbers, but I | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the same objection. Mr. Clark has been directed not to answer any questions alluding to those documents. The objections are clear and they've indicated that by pure objection that the documents on that issue are not here. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached herein; No. 19: 'There were no conditions on what he could or would spend the money on,''' quote, end quote. "Consequently, how the money was spent, who was paid, is not at issue in this matter. Hence, 1" I've listed them in the opposition all the numbers, but I specified them earlier so I won't repeat them. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the same objection. Mr. Clark has been directed not to answer any questions alluding to those documents. The objections are clear and they've indicated that by pure objection that the documents on that issue are not here. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 21 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 11 2 11 2 11 2 11 2 11 2 11 2 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached herein; No. 19: 'There were no conditions on what he could or would spend the money on,''' quote, end quote. "Consequently, how the money was spent, who was paid, is not at issue in this matter. Hence, 1" I've listed them in the opposition all the numbers, but I specified them earlier so I won't repeat them. All the the requests previously mentioned | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the same objection. Mr. Clark has been directed not to answer any questions alluding to those documents. The objections are clear and they've indicated that by pure objection that the documents on that issue are not here. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So you're testifying for Mr. Clark that he did |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 12 21 23 21 22 12 21 22 23 2 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached herein; No. 19: 'There were no conditions on what he could or would spend the money on,'" quote, end quote. "Consequently, how the money was spent, who was paid, is not at issue in this matter. Hence, 1" I've listed them in the opposition all the numbers, but I specified them earlier so I won't repeat them. All the the requests previously mentioned "is not at issue, irrelevant and has nothing to do with | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the same objection. Mr. Clark has been directed not to answer any questions alluding to those documents. The objections are clear and they've indicated that by pure objection that the documents on that issue are not here. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So you're testifying for Mr. Clark that he did not bring any documents regarding No. 1 today? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 15 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 11 2 12 11 12 13 14 5 16 17 10 10 11 12 13 11 12 12 | party failed to Meet and Confer in good faith and or respond in compliance with California Code of Civil Procedure CCP 3.724." "Attached hereto and incorporated by reference is Defendant Objections to Production of Documents Set One Propounded by Plaintiff, Proof of Service dated 12-17-2017, and Plaintiff Jennifer Betts' Declaration in opposition to Defendant Motion of Summary Judgment." "In addition to Objections previously made responding to Production of Documents Set One and the fact the discovery request and is propounded strictly to harass Defendant and not calculated to lead to admissible evidence. Plaintiff admits in Declaration and opposition to Summary Judgment motion attached herein; No. 19: 'There were no conditions on what he could or would spend the money on,'" quote, end quote. "Consequently, how the money was spent, who was paid, is not at issue in this matter. Hence, 1" I've listed them in the opposition all the numbers, but I specified them earlier so I won't repeat them. All the the requests previously mentioned "is not at issue, irrelevant and has nothing to do with underlying matter to inquire about Contract Formation or | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. So my question was: Do you have any documents in response to request No. 1. Your attorney made a very artful objection. Can you just answer my question? You either have them with you or you don't. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I have lodged the appropriate objections to your question and I have directed Mr. Clark not to answer any questions alluding to the questions you have already asked in previous discovery. BY MR. MONSON: Q. The question I asked was: Did you bring any bank statements documents with you today? Yes or no? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the same objection. Mr. Clark has been directed not to answer any questions alluding to those documents. The objections are clear and they've indicated that by pure objection that the documents on that issue are not here. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So you're testifying for Mr. Clark that he did not bring any documents regarding No. 1 today? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge |

3 (Pages 9 to 12)

| 1 | questions on the questions identified in your discovery | 1 | Creek Fire. |
|--|--|--|---|
| 2 | in your request for deposition today that I pointed out | 2 | Q. And that \$100,000 was transferred to you for |
| 3 | in the objection. | 3 | what reason? |
| 4 | BY MR. MONSON: | 4 | A. To further along the production of a movie, a |
| 5 | Q. Let me ask you this, Mr. Clark. Do you have | 5 | motion picture. |
| 6 | at your residence or in your possession copies of any | 6 | Q. Did |
| 7 | bank statements showing where you deposited the \$100,000 | 7 | A. As an at will investment on her part. |
| 8 | check? | 8 | Q. Did the \$100,000, in fact, get used towards the |
| 9 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will lodge the | 9 | movie? |
| 10 | same objection, that any questions having to do with how | 10 | A. Yes. |
| 11 | the money was spent, Mr. Clark has already stipulated | 11 | Q. And what records do you have to show the |
| 12 | that he accepted a check from Ms. Betts for a \$100,000 | 12 | \$100,000 was used towards the movie? |
| 13 | and cashed the check. That's all that he that is the | 13 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object as is there |
| 14 | only question that you can ask. | 14 | that information is not relevant to this particular |
| 15 | So Mr. Clark is not going to answer any | 15 | subject matter. Ms. Betts has already disclosed in her |
| 16 | questions that you asked regarding financial status of | 16 | declaration that there was not conditions on how the |
| 17 | Mr. Clark, checking accounts or anything like that. | 17 | money was to be spent. So it is there is it's |
| 18 | BY MR. MONSON: | 18 | irrelevant to the subject matter in this case. |
| 19 | Q. I'm not asking about the status of Mr. Clark's | 19 | MR. MONSON: Are you instructing Mr. Betts |
| 20 | checking account. | 20 | or Mr. Clark not to answer that question? |
| 21 | I'm asking Mr. Clark: Do you have possession | 21 | MR. CLARK: Yes. |
| 22 | of any documents showing where you deposited the | 22 | MR. MONSON: Can I have the question reread, |
| 23 | \$100,000 check? It's a yes or no question. | 23 | please. |
| 24 | MR. CLARK: I will lodge the same objection for | 24 | (Pending question read back as follows: |
| 25 | Mr. Clark. He is not going to answer any questions | 25 | Q. "And what records do you have to show |
| | Page 13 | | Page 15 |
| | | | |
| 1 | regarding his personal or company or any checking | 1 | the \$100 000 was used towards the movie?") |
| 1 2 | regarding his personal or company or any checking | 1 | the \$100,000 was used towards the movie?") |
| 2 | account information as that's all protected. | 2 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: | 2 3 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the |
| 2 3 4 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And | 2 3 4 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? |
| 2 3 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: | 2 3 4 5 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him |
| 2 3 4 5 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number | 2 3 4 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing | 2 3 4 5 6 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated | 2 3 6 7 8 9 10 11 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the question. This case is on a breach of contract from |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: Q. What was the check for, Mr. Clark? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: Q. What was the check for, Mr. Clark? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the question. This case is on a breach of contract from |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: Q. What was the check for, Mr. Clark? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to well, Mr. Clark, he can go ahead and answer that question. BY MR. MONSON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the question. This case is on a breach of contract from strike that. Let me start over. I'm going to object for Mr. Clark in that any information on how the money was spent is irrelevant to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: Q. What was the check for, Mr. Clark? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to well, Mr. Clark, he can go ahead and answer that question. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Please answer the question, Mr. Clark. What | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the question. This case is on a breach of contract from strike that. Let me start over. I'm going to object for Mr. Clark in that any information on how the money was spent is irrelevant to this subject matter and there is no foundation for the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: Q. What was the check for, Mr. Clark? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to well, Mr. Clark, he can go ahead and answer that question. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Please answer the question, Mr. Clark. What was the \$100,000 check for? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the question. This case is on a breach of contract from strike that. Let me start over. I'm going to object for Mr. Clark in that any information on how the money was spent is irrelevant to this subject matter and there is no foundation for the questions being asked because there were no conditions |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: What was the check for, Mr. Clark? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to well, Mr. Clark, he can go ahead and answer that question. BY MR. MONSON: Please answer the question, Mr. Clark. What was the \$100,000 check for? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the question. This case is on a breach of contract from strike that. Let me start over. I'm going to object for Mr. Clark in that any information on how the money was spent is irrelevant to this subject matter and there is no foundation for the questions being asked because there were no conditions placed on how the money was spent by Ms. Betts. So I'm |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: Q. What was the check for, Mr. Clark? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to well, Mr. Clark, he can go ahead and answer that question. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Please answer the question, Mr. Clark. What was the \$100,000 check for? A. Ms. Betts had had a vested interest in moving a movie forward that she was directly forward called | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the question. This case is on a breach of contract from strike that. Let me start over. I'm going to object for Mr. Clark in that any information on how the money was spent is irrelevant to this subject matter and there is no foundation for the questions being asked because there were no conditions placed on how the money was spent by Ms. Betts. So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: Q. What was the check for, Mr. Clark? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to well, Mr. Clark, he can go ahead and answer that question. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Please answer the question, Mr. Clark. What was the \$100,000 check for? A. Ms. Betts had had a vested interest in moving a movie forward that she was directly forward called "Circle the Wagons" to outline the fraud and deceit | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the question. This case is on a breach of contract from strike that. Let me start over. I'm going to object for Mr. Clark in that any information on how the money was spent is irrelevant to this subject matter and there is no foundation for the questions being asked because there were no conditions placed on how the money was spent by Ms. Betts. So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | account information as that's all protected. BY MR. MONSON: I don't want any confidential information. And I'm willing to stipulate to cross out the account number and any other financial information that may be in there. I want to know if you have any records showing where the \$100,000 check was deposited. MR. CLARK: I'm going lodge the same objection as it's not relevant. There is no foundation for needing that information. It's already been stipulated that Mr. Clark has cashed the check and accepted the check personally from Ms. Betts. BY MR. MONSON: Q. What was the check for, Mr. Clark? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to well, Mr. Clark, he can go ahead and answer that question. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Please answer the question, Mr. Clark. What was the \$100,000 check for? A. Ms. Betts had had a vested interest in moving a movie forward that she was directly forward called | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. So does Mr. Clark have any records of how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: Yes, he does. Not here with him today because they were not requested. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I didn't ask if they were here today. He has records of how the \$100,000 was spent, correct? A. Of course. Q. Can you summarize for me, Mr. Clark, how the \$100,000 was spent towards the movie? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the question there is no foundation for the question. This case is on a breach of contract from strike that. Let me start over. I'm going to object for Mr. Clark in that any information on how the money was spent is irrelevant to this subject matter and there is no foundation for the questions being asked because there were no conditions placed on how the money was spent by Ms. Betts. So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. |

4 (Pages 13 to 16)

| , | | 1 | |
|--|---|--|---|
| 1 | essentially had Ms. Betts give you \$100,000 so that you | 1 | development of the movie? |
| 2 | could use it to further the movie? | 2 | A. The money was utilized to retain a new writer |
| 3 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object to there is | 3 | to do a rewrite of the movie. The movie [sic] was |
| 4 | no foundation there is no foundation. You're stating | 4 | utilized to retain counsel and put counsel on retainer |
| 5 | a fact that is not in evidence suggesting that Mr. Clark | 5 | for managing the project. The money was utilized to |
| 6 | made Ms. Betts do anything. | 6 | retain a producer. The money was used to retain a |
| 7 | MR. MONSON: Could you read the question, | 7 | contracts type attorney. And the money was also used to |
| 8 | please. | 8 | retain another attorney that was utilized in an effort |
| | • | 1 | - |
| 9 | (Pending question read back as follows: | 9 | to get an opinion letter so that we could get insurance |
| 10 | Q. "Is it your position, Mr. Clark, that | 10 | on the movie in order to gain investors. |
| 11 | you essentially had Ms. Betts give you | 11 | Q. And of those things you just mentioned, that's |
| 12 | \$100,000 so that you could use it to further | 12 | where the \$100,000 went? |
| 13 | the movie?") | 13 | A. Yes. |
| 14 | MR. MONSON: Is Mr. Clark going to answer that | 14 | Q. Do you have any documents to support that that |
| 15 | question? | 15 | specific \$100,000 that Ms. Betts put up went to those |
| 16 | MR. CLARK: No, he is not. | 16 | specific expenses? |
| 17 | BY MR. MONSON: | 17 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object to the line of |
| 18 | Q. Why not? | 18 | questioning for Mr. Clark. For Mr. Clark, I'm going to |
| 19 | MR. CLARK: The objection stands on its own in | 19 | object on the ground that the strike that. |
| 20 | that the there is no foundation for the you're | 20 | Yes, he does have documents. |
| 21 | stating a fact that is not in evidence. There is no | 21 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 22 | foundation for the question. You're making a statement | 22 | Q. Did you bring any of those documents with you |
| 23 | that Mr. Clark somehow made Ms. Betts give him the | 23 | today? |
| 24 | money, and there is no foundation for that. | 24 | A. No, I did not. |
| 25 | \\\\ | 25 | Q. Where are those documents located? |
| | | | |
| | Page 17 | | Page 19 |
| | | | |
| | | | A Deck records |
| 1 | BY MR. MONSON: | 1 | A. Bank records. |
| 2 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. | 2 | Q. But where are they located? |
| 2 3 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his | 2 3 | Q. But where are they located?A. Online. |
| 2 3 4 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes | 2 3 4 | Q. But where are they located?A. Online.Q. What bank? |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. | 2 3 4 5 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct question, and it's clear on the record, you asked if | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 17 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct question, and it's clear on the record, you asked if | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally that I had originally written, and he completely tried |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 11 12 14 5 10 10 11 10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct question, and it's clear on the record, you asked if Mr. Clark made Ms. Betts sign a check. The answer to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally that I had originally written, and he completely tried to reconstruct it so that we could get an opinion |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct question, and it's clear on the record, you asked if Mr. Clark made Ms. Betts sign a check. The answer to that is no. The specific part of your question. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally that I had originally written, and he completely tried to reconstruct it so that we could get an opinion letter. The first one failed miserably because it was |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 16 17 8 9 20 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct question, and it's clear on the record, you asked if Mr. Clark made Ms. Betts sign a check. The answer to that is no. The specific part of your question. BY MR. MONSON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally that I had originally written, and he completely tried to reconstruct it so that we could get an opinion letter. The first one failed miserably because it was written incorrectly. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct question, and it's clear on the record, you asked if Mr. Clark made Ms. Betts sign a check. The answer to that is no. The specific part of your question. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Did Mr. Clark accept the \$100,000 with the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally that I had originally written, and he completely tried to reconstruct it so that we could get an opinion letter. The first one failed miserably because it was written incorrectly. Q. How much did you pay Alonzo? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 10 10 11 23 14 5 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct question, and it's clear on the record, you asked if Mr. Clark made Ms. Betts sign a check. The answer to that is no. The specific part of your question. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Did Mr. Clark accept the \$100,000 with the understanding that he would use it toward the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally that I had originally written, and he completely tried to reconstruct it so that we could get an opinion letter. The first one failed miserably because it was written incorrectly. Q. How much did you pay Alonzo? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 16 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 16 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 23 11 22 12 21 22 12 21 22 12 21 22 12 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 22 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct question, and it's clear on the record, you asked if Mr. Clark made Ms. Betts sign a check. The answer to that is no. The specific part of your question. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Did Mr. Clark accept the \$100,000 with the understanding that he would use it toward the development of the movie? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally that I had originally written, and he completely tried to reconstruct it so that we could get an opinion letter. The first one failed miserably because it was written incorrectly. Q. How much did you pay Alonzo? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that it is irrelevant to the subject matter and/or to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 15 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 11 2 12 11 2 12 11 2 11 2 11 2 | Q. I'm just asking Mr. Clark if it's his position. If it's not his position, he can say no. If it is his position, he can say yes. But I would just like a yes or no answer. A. No. Q. It's not Mr. Clark's position? A. No. Q. Am I correct that Mr. Clark is stating it is not his position? MR. CLARK: Again, I'm going to object to the line of questioning from counsel that there is no foundation. The only when Mr. Clark makes that statement that he is making the statement that Ms. Betts he did not make Ms. Betts do anything. THE WITNESS: The answer to your direct question, and it's clear on the record, you asked if Mr. Clark made Ms. Betts sign a check. The answer to that is no. The specific part of your question. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Did Mr. Clark accept the \$100,000 with the understanding that he would use it toward the development of the movie? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. But where are they located? A. Online. Q. What bank? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that the banking institution utilized by Mr. Clark is privileged. And not it's not relevant to this subject matter. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Who is the new writer? A. I forget his second name. His first name was Alonzo. Q. Alonzo? A. Alonzo. I don't recall his last name. Q. And what did Alonzo write? A. He took the original screenplay originally that I had originally written, and he completely tried to reconstruct it so that we could get an opinion letter. The first one failed miserably because it was written incorrectly. Q. How much did you pay Alonzo? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds that it is irrelevant to the subject matter and/or to this case and direct my client not to answer the |

5 (Pages 17 to 20)

| 1 | BY MR. MONSON: | 1 | it wasn't just her \$100,000. She invested a tremendous |
|--|---|---|---|
| 2 | Q. Who was the counsel that you used? | 2 | amount of time working with the people that we were |
| 3 | A. I had several actually. Carla Polkinhorn was | 3 | working with to move this movie along. |
| 4 | one. Ted Gerdes was another. And there was a third one | 4 | Q. Did you give her any kind of a written receipt |
| 5 | that I don't recall her name that I don't recall off | 5 | for her \$100,000 check? |
| 6 | the top of my head. | 6 | A. No, I did not. She did not ask for one nor did |
| 7 | Q. Who was the producer? | 7 | she want one. She had a copy of the of the receipt |
| 8 | A. A gentleman by the name of Raul Ceyala. I am | 8 | by which the check was cashed and that was all she got. |
| 9 | not sure how to spell his last name. | 9 | Q. A copy of the receipt |
| 10 | Q. Could you give me your best guess on the last | 10 | A. The cancelled check shows that the check was |
| 11 | name? | 11 | cashed. And I stipulated that that was put into my |
| 12 | A. I think it's like C-e-y-a-I-a, something like | 12 | personal account. |
| 13 | that. I might be way off, but it's something like that. | 13 | Q. It was put into your personal account? |
| 14 | Your client would know the answer to that. | 14 | A. Yes. |
| 15 | Q. Who was the contracts attorney you used? | 15 | Q. So it was never deposited into any account for |
| 16 | A. That's the one I can't recall her name. She | 16 | Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC; is that correct? |
| 17 | worked in concert with Carla Polkinhorn. | 17 | A. It was at the time she gave me the check she |
| 18 | Q. And the opinion letter was by Ted? | 18 | was aware that we were just forming the company. There |
| 19 | A. Mr. Gerdes, yes. | 19 | was not a checking account at the time. And so that |
| 20 | Q. So I take it they all sent invoices to you | 20 | company was then utilized to open the checking account |
| 21 | before you paid them out a specific portion of the | 21 | and it was redeposited into a Circle the Wagons bank |
| 22 | \$100,000? | 22 | account. |
| 23 | A. I don't know if all of them did because I was | 23 | Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not |
| 24 | working pretty closely. They might have just told me | 24 | deposited originally in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC |
| 25 | what the retainers were, and I might have just issued a | 25 | account, correct? |
| | Page 21 | | Page 23 |
| | | | |
| | shash, I doubt used unith David and Carls, Ted Cardee | | A Ma Datta washa tha abaala ayt ta Edward I |
| 1 | check. I don't recall with Raul and Carla. Ted Gerdes | 1 | A. Ms. Betts made the check out to Edward L. |
| 2 | would have. And I think the other attorney for | 2 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she |
| 2 3 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. | 2 3 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual |
| 2 3 4 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location | 2 3 4 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to |
| 2 3 4 5 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? | 2 3 4 5 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. | 2 3 4 5 6 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines frequently. There is a possibility that I did. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the question. I answered your question. You can interpret |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines frequently. There is a possibility that I did. Q. And was the \$100,000 check for purposes of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the question. I answered your question. You can interpret it as you wish. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines frequently. There is a possibility that I did. Q. And was the \$100,000 check for purposes of investing in the movie essentially? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the question. I answered your question. You can interpret it as you wish. Q. Well |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines frequently. There is a possibility that I did. Q. And was the \$100,000 check was Ms. Betts wanting the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the question. I answered your question. You can interpret it as you wish. Q. Well A. I'm not going to justify whether you interpret |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines frequently. There is a possibility that I did. Q. And was the \$100,000 check was Ms. Betts wanting the vested interest in the creation of this movie. That's | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the question. I answered your question. You can interpret it as you wish. Q. Well A. I'm not going to justify whether you interpret things right or not. That's not what I'm here to do |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines frequently. There is a possibility that I did. Q. And was the \$100,000 check was Ms. Betts wanting the vested interest in the creation of this movie. That's what it was for. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the question. I answered your question. You can interpret it as you wish. Q. Well A. I'm not going to justify whether you interpret things right or not. That's not what I'm here to do today. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines frequently. There is a possibility that I did. Q. And was the \$100,000 check was Ms. Betts wanting the vested interest in the creation of this movie. That's what it was for. Q. And did she | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the question. I answered your question. You can interpret it as you wish. Q. Well A. I'm not going to justify whether you interpret things right or not. That's not what I'm here to do today. Q. You deposited it into your personal account, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines frequently. There is a possibility that I did. Q. And was the \$100,000 check was Ms. Betts wanting the vested interest in the creation of this movie. That's what it was for. Q. And did she A. And it was utilized for moving the movie | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 24 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the question. I answered your question. You can interpret it as you wish. Q. Well A. I'm not going to justify whether you interpret things right or not. That's not what I'm here to do today. Q. You deposited it into your personal account, correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | would have. And I think the other attorney for contracts, if I can recall her name, would have as well. Q. What was the name of the bank and the location where the \$100,000 check was deposited? A. Chase Bank. Q. In Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. On McFadden or what street? A. I'm not sure which Chase Bank branch I deposited it in. It just got deposited in my account. Q. But you deposited it at a Chase Bank branch in Huntington Beach? A. Yes. Q. Did you electronically deposit it? A. I might have because I use their machines frequently. There is a possibility that I did. Q. And was the \$100,000 check was Ms. Betts wanting the vested interest in the creation of this movie. That's what it was for. Q. And did she | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Clark, Jr. or Ed Clark, I don't recall exactly how she made it out, but she made it out to me as an individual and not to the company. I asked her to make it out to the company. She did not. Q. My question was: The \$100,000 check was not deposited in the Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC correct; is that correct? A. The check was deposited first into my personal account because it was made out to Ed Clark and then redeposited by Ed Clark into a to open a new account with Circle the Wagons. Q. Okay. So that I'm correct that the original check was not deposited into a Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC account; is that right? A. I will let you she can re-read back the question. I answered your question. You can interpret it as you wish. Q. Well A. I'm not going to justify whether you interpret things right or not. That's not what I'm here to do today. Q. You deposited it into your personal account, |

^{6 (}Pages 21 to 24)

| 1 | And then you drotted a check or did a manay | 1 | make the following objection, that any questions |
|--------|---|----|---|
| 1 | Q. And then you drafted a check or did a money transfer of \$100,000 from your personal account over to | 1 | make the following objection, that any questions relating to Circle the Wagons, LLC whether accounts |
| 2 | | | |
| 3 | Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC bank account? | 3 | [sic] went in or out, any issue whatsoever, Mr. Clark is directed not to answer. So I would move on, Counselor. |
| 4 | A. I utilized that money to open a new checking account with Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC. I don't | 4 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 5 | recall the name of the checking account, but it was | 56 | Q. Do you have any documentation showing that the |
| 6 7 | Circle the Wagons something. I think it's 2012 LLC. | 7 | money was transferred from your personal account to the |
| 8 | Q. And where is that account opened for Circle the | 8 | Circle the Wagons, LLC account? |
| 9 | Wagons 2012, LLC? | 9 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark |
| 10 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object on the grounds | 10 | on the ground that any document or any checking account |
| 11 | that Circle the Wagons, LLC is not a party to this case | 11 | information of any kind is protected and he is not going |
| 12 | and I am not going to disclose any information regarding | 12 | to answer any questions regarding checking accounts. |
| 13 | Circle the Wagons, LLC in this case. | 13 | Mr. Clark has already stipulated that the check |
| 14 | I'm going to direct my client not to answer any | 14 | received from Ms. Betts was cashed. There is no |
| 15 | questions regarding Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC as they | 15 | how where the money went from there is not at issue |
| 16 | are not a party to this case. | 16 | in this case. Mr. Clark is not going to answer any |
| 17 | BY MR. MONSON: | 17 | questions regarding checking accounts, what he knows |
| 18 | Q. Mr. Clark, do you know what account you | 18 | about checking accounts or any of those issues. They |
| 19 | transferred the \$100,000 into on behalf of Circle the | 19 | are not at issue in this breach of contract case against |
| 20 | Wagons 2012, LLC? | 20 | Mr. Clark. |
| 21 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object | 21 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 22 | to the question on the grounds that Circle the Wagons | 22 | Q. How about, are they at issue in connection with |
| 23 | 2012, LLC is not a party to this case and he is not | 23 | your cross-complaint? |
| 24 | directed not to answer any questions regard to Circle | 24 | A. No. |
| 25 | the Wagons 2012, LLC. | 25 | MR. CLARK: And I'm going to it's better |
| | | | |
| | Page 25 | | Page 27 |
| 1 | BY MR. MONSON: | 1 | late than never, but I'm going to object on the question |
| 2 | Q. My question was: Do you know? I just want to | 2 | in that your question is asking for a legal conclusion |
| 3 | know if you know where you deposited it. I don't want | 3 | and this witness is not in a position to ask for a legal |
| 4 | to know where you deposited it, just do you know where | 4 | conclusion. That's my objection. |
| 5 | you deposited it? | 5 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 6 | A. Yes. | 6 | Q. So I take it you're not going to produce any |
| 7 | Q. And you did say you deposited it for a | 7 | further documents pursuant to the request for produce |
| 8 | Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC bank account somewhere, | 8 | documents; is that correct? |
| 9 | correct? | 9 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I will object on |
| 10 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object | 10 | that it misstates his testimony already on the record. |
| 11 | on the grounds that any further questions regarding | 11 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 12 | Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC will not be answered on the | 12 | Q. Let me ask you this. Have you brought any |
| 13 | basis that Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a party to | 13 | documents at all today that you're going to produce |
| 14 | this case. | 14 | pursuant to the request to produce documents? |
| 15 | BY MR. MONSON: | 15 | A. Yes. |
| 16 | Q. I understand. I just want to be clear that, | 16 | Q. What documents have you brought? |
| 17 | one, Mr. Clark, you know where you put the \$100,000 | 17 | A. That's yours. I don't need that one. I'll |
| 18 | check. You took the \$100,000 check that Ms. Betts gave | 18 | look at this one here. |
| 19 | you, you deposited it into your Chase Bank account. | 19 | I have brought documents pursuant to request |
| 20 | Then you transferred that \$100,000 to an account in the | 20 | Nos. 61, 62, 66. |
| 21 | name of Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC. | 21 | Q. Just one second, please. What else? |
| 22 | And I want to know: Do you know what account | 22 | A. 67 and 68 through 73. |
| 23 | you transferred it to? I don't want to know the name of | 23 | Q. Okay. What documents do you have in regards to |
| 24 | the account. | 24 | request No. 61, Exhibit 1? |
| 25 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, again | 25 | A. Okay. For starters, I've got some specific |
| | Page 26 | | Page 28 |

7 (Pages 25 to 28)

| 1 | documents for 61. And pursuant to your notice of taking | 1 | an exhibit. So if you want to read it, you can read it. |
|--|---|--|--|
| 2 | deposition where you asked for all documents, I have | 2 | A. Copies request No. 61: "Copies of any and |
| 3 | with me all electronic files pursuant to each of these | 3 | all documents which evidence that Edward L. Clark, Jr., |
| 4 | questions Bates stamped zero through 3,200 to produce | 4 | or you 'was required to table (put on hold) his efforts |
| 5 | for part of the record today. | 5 | to create a screenplay titled 'Circle the Wagons' |
| 6 | Q. Just for the record, you mean you have 3,200 | 6 | documenting the Corporate cover up by SDG&E until after |
| 7 | pages of documents? | 7 | the Cross Defendant Betts case against SDG&E concluded |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 8 | to prevent any conflicts to her case' was a condition |
| 9 | Q. Are they in E-format or are they actual hard | 9 | precedent to retention by Cross Defendant Betts,' as |
| 10 | copies? | 10 | referred in the Second Amended Cross-Complaint." |
| 11 | A. They are actually hard copies of electronic | 11 | On this matter I am producing an e-mail dated |
| 12 | e-mails between both cross-defendants and myself. And | 12 | August 15th, 2015 sent to Ed Clark, subject: "Please |
| 13 | in support of that | 13 | confirm," and it came from jenniferbetts5@gmail.com. |
| 14 | MR. CLARK: And I'm going to speak on behalf of | 14 | And in the second paragraph it confirms it says: |
| 15 | Mr. Clark for just a minute. | 15 | "P.S. You are correct. I agreed not to settle. I |
| 16 | As a result of the previous discovery, both | 16 | settled." |
| 17 | cross-defendants responded back that on request for all the e-mails that Mr. Clark had access to all the e-mails | 17 | And the only reason I agreed to take this case |
| 18 | | 18 | and put the movie on hold was if Ms. Betts agreed not to |
| 19 | as well. So in an effort to make sure that all of | 19 | settle they are case to that the information she was |
| 20 | records were put on the record, Mr. Clark printed all | 20 | trying to have become go public would become public. So |
| 21 | e-mails that were received or sent to both | 21 | she directed me to put the movie on hold because it |
| 22 | cross-defendants, and also has a had a third party | 22 | would look be a conflict of interest if I was trying |
| 23 | come in and authenticate the e-mails, that they were | 23 | to make money on a movie and as her expert witness. So |
| 24 25 | performed during the normal course of business and they came from the e-mail address of | 24 | this is the only document that I could find that |
| 25 | | 25 | basically, in her words, indicates: "You are correct. |
| | Page 29 | | Page 31 |
| | | | |
| | | | Learne due to estite II. Designily, that we stick den |
| 1 | jennifer@jenniferbetts.com, jenniferbetts5@gmail.com, | 1 | I agreed no to settle." Basically that particular |
| 2 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The | 2 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding |
| 2 3 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to | 2 3 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. |
| 2 3 4 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record | 2 3 4 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. |
| 2 3 4 5 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. | 2 3 4 5 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: | 2 3 4 5 6 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. |
| 2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 17 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. So I'm going to go specifically to 61. I'm | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can have your copy and you can do with it what you want. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 7 8 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. So I'm going to go specifically to 61. I'm going to read. Okay. I brought a specific document | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can have your copy and you can do with it what you want. MR. MONSON: Thank you. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. So I'm going to go specifically to 61. I'm going to read. Okay. I brought a specific document that goes along with the question as well, that I'm | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can have your copy and you can do with it what you want. MR. MONSON: Thank you. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. So I'm going to go specifically to 61. I'm going to read. Okay. I brought a specific document that goes along with the question as well, that I'm going to read the question into the record so that the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can have your copy and you can do with it what you want. MR. MONSON: Thank you. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So that's all the documents you have with |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. So I'm going to go specifically to 61. I'm going to read. Okay. I brought a specific document that goes along with the question as well, that I'm going to read the question into the record so that the answer follows. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can have your copy and you can do with it what you want. MR. MONSON: Thank you. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So that's all the documents you have with respect to No. 61? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. So I'm going to go specifically to 61. I'm going to read. Okay. I brought a specific document that goes along with the question as well, that I'm going to read the question into the record so that the answer follows. Q. What questions are you reading? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can have your copy and you can do with it what you want. MR. MONSON: Thank you. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So that's all the documents you have with respect to No. 61? A. No, it's not. As I indicated, I have documents |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. So I'm going to go specifically to 61. I'm going to read. Okay. I brought a specific document that goes along with the question as well, that I'm going to read the question into the record so that the answer follows. Q. What questions are you reading? A. 61. You've asked about No. 61. Would you like | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can have your copy and you can do with it what you want. MR. MONSON: Thank you. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So that's all the documents you have with respect to No. 61? A. No, it's not. As I indicated, I have documents zero through 3,200, which are an indication of it's |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22 23 24 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. So I'm going to go specifically to 61. I'm going to read. Okay. I brought a specific document that goes along with the question as well, that I'm going to read the question into the record so that the answer follows. Q. What questions are you reading? A. 61. You've asked about No. 61. Would you like to read it into the record? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can have your copy and you can do with it what you want. MR. MONSON: Thank you. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So that's all the documents you have with respect to No. 61? A. No, it's not. As I indicated, I have documents |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | michael@sandiego sandiegocan.org and Ed Clark The Electrical Expert. And he has provide a declaration to that effect as well that we'll make part of the record as well. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Can I see the declaration, please? A. Yes. Q. Who is Nash Endraws? A. He is a third party IT person that I had come in. And he is an IT person that is utilized in my USA National Title Company to maintain our network. Q. So what documents have you produced then consistent with these 3,200 pages? A. Well, in addition to these 3,200 pages, I've got I want to make sure I've got this right here. So I'm going to go specifically to 61. I'm going to read. Okay. I brought a specific document that goes along with the question as well, that I'm going to read the question into the record so that the answer follows. Q. What questions are you reading? A. 61. You've asked about No. 61. Would you like | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22 23 24 | document, that indicates what her and my understanding were. MR. MONSON: So we'll mark this as Exhibit 2. THE WITNESS: I actually have copies for you as well. MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Thank you. (Exhibit 2 marked for identification.) MR. MONSON: Exhibit 2 is a five-page document. It starts out: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," From Jennifer Betts, August 15th, 2015, e-mail to Ed Clark. THE WITNESS: Okay. I'll keep this one if you take that one. MR. MONSON: Well, this is going to be the court reporter's. THE WITNESS: I'm keeping my copy. You can have your copy and you can do with it what you want. MR. MONSON: Thank you. BY MR. MONSON: BY MR. MONSON: Q. So that's all the documents you have with respect to No. 61? A. No, it's not. As I indicated, I have documents zero through 3,200, which are an indication of it's all the e-mails that have transpired between the |

8 (Pages 29 to 32)

| 1 | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| • | And the reason why they're significant and on | 1 | which is an e-mail four pages long. The first e-mail |
| 2 | point is that they outline the intent of the parties | 2 | being from Jennifer Betts to Mr. Clark dated |
| 3 | throughout this case. And they outline the agreements | 3 | August 13th, 2015. |
| 4 | between the parties throughout the case by their sheer | 4 | (Exhibit 3 marked for identification.) |
| 5 | actions of what has transpired from the date that | 5 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 6 | Ms. Betts contacted Mr. Clark to the date this | 6 | Q. And other than the documents that you produced |
| 7 | litigation was filed. | 7 | so far and the 3,200 pages, do you have any other |
| 8 | Q. And you printed those 3,200 pages out? | 8 | documents for No. 62? |
| 9 | A. Yes. | 9 | A. Just that document along with the 3,200 |
| 10 | Q. And is it a copy that I can have that we can | 10 | documents, pages of documents, correct. |
| 11 | attach to the deposition or use? | 11 | Q. How about item No. 66. Do you have any |
| 12 | A. Yes, I would like to have it all attached to | 12 | documents for item No. 66? |
| 13 | the deposition. | 13 | A. Along with the 3,200 documents I've already |
| 14 | Q. Could I see them, please? | 14 | produced to you, I will copies of all documents which |
| 15 | A. Sure. I'll just give you the box. | 15 | evidence that the \$100,000 check proceeds payable to Ed |
| 16 | Q. Are they all Bates numbered? | 16 | Clark were required to be utilized for a screenplay, |
| 17 | A. Starting with 1 through 3,200. | 17 | yes. I have what did I do with it? Here we go. |
| 18 | Q. I don't see 1 and 2. | 18 | For starters, I'm going to give you a copy of |
| 19 | A. What's that? | 19 | the check that she gave me as evidence that that's what |
| 20 | Q. I don't see page 1 or page 2. | 20 | it was for. I am going to produce a copy of an e-mail |
| 21 | A. Oh, shucks. Oh, no. | 21 | from Carla Polkinhorn, carlaplk@gmail.com, on Monday, |
| 22 | Q. Were they e-mails also? | 22 | August 18th, 2014, to jennifer@jenniferbetts. com and |
| 23 | A. Yes, they were. It was the very the very | 23 | Ed Clark, subject: "Letter of Understanding and |
| 24 | first e-mail that Ms. Betts sent me inquiring about my | 24 | Business Plan. Letter of understanding Jennifer Betts. |
| 25 | work. | 25 | Letter of Understanding." It says it twice, or with |
| | | | |
| | Page 33 | | Page 35 |
| 1 | And I don't now if I said it or not, but there | 1 | attachments. |
| 2 | shouldn't be anything else missing. I inadvertently | 2 | And this document is dated again August 18th, |
| 3 | didn't put them on there, but I can go back and tell you | 3 | where Ms. Polkinhorn sent a letter of understanding at |
| 4 | the date of the e-mail just about, if you give movie a | 4 | my request to Ms. Betts resulting from her wanting to |
| 5 | second. | 5 | have an equity position in the film. |
| 6 | Q. Well, you can just e-mail it to me later. | 6 | |
| 7 | | | I have a document from Jennifer Betts and |
| | | 1 | I have a document from Jennifer Betts and ienniferbetts com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday |
| 8 | A. Okay. Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents other | 7 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday |
| 8 9 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other | 7 8 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter |
| 9 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? | 7 8 9 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from |
| 9 10 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: | 7 8 9 10 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the |
| 9 10 11 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that | 7 8 9 10 11 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents |
| 9 10 11 12 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross | 7 8 9 10 11 12 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. |
| 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million."" | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail from Jenniferbett5@gmail.com, titled at the top: "Ed | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? A. Okay. And so the I have a document dated |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail from Jenniferbett5@gmail.com, titled at the top: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," addressed to: "Ed Clark | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? A. Okay. And so the I have a document dated Thursday, October 22nd, 2015 to tedgerdes@mac.com, and |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail from Jenniferbett5@gmail.com, titled at the top: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," addressed to: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert." | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? A. Okay. And so the I have a document dated Thursday, October 22nd, 2015 to tedgerdes@mac.com, and Ed Clark from Jennifer Betts with a tracking number and |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail from Jenniferbett5@gmail.com, titled at the top: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," addressed to: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert." | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? A. Okay. And so the I have a document dated Thursday, October 22nd, 2015 to tedgerdes@mac.com, and Ed Clark from Jennifer Betts with a tracking number and updated timeline of a hard drive that she sent |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail from Jenniferbett5@gmail.com, titled at the top: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," addressed to: "Ed Clark The Electrical Expert." And on page this is an e-mail string. On page 4 you will see a paragraph that starts out with: | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? A. Okay. And so the I have a document dated Thursday, October 22nd, 2015 to tedgerdes@mac.com, and Ed Clark from Jennifer Betts with a tracking number and updated timeline of a hard drive that she sent supporting all the work that she did in her efforts to |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail from Jenniferbett5@gmail.com, titled at the top: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," addressed to: "Ed Clark The Electrical Expert." And on page this is an e-mail string. On page 4 you will see a paragraph that starts out with: | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? A. Okay. And so the I have a document dated Thursday, October 22nd, 2015 to tedgerdes@mac.com, and Ed Clark from Jennifer Betts with a tracking number and updated timeline of a hard drive that she sent supporting all the work that she did in her efforts to try to further this movie as well. |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail from Jenniferbett5@gmail.com, titled at the top: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," addressed to: "Ed Clark The Electrical Expert." And on page this is an e-mail string. On page 4 you will see a paragraph that starts out with: "I settled." And down below, it states on the last line: "They paid 1.5," representing 1.5 million. | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? A. Okay. And so the I have a document dated Thursday, October 22nd, 2015 to tedgerdes@mac.com, and Ed Clark from Jennifer Betts with a tracking number and updated timeline of a hard drive that she sent supporting all the work that she did in her efforts to try to further this movie as well. I actually have a copy of the timeline produced |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail from Jenniferbett5@gmail.com, titled at the top: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," addressed to: "Ed Clark The Electrical Expert." And on page this is an e-mail string. On page 4 you will see a paragraph that starts out with: | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? A. Okay. And so the I have a document dated Thursday, October 22nd, 2015 to tedgerdes@mac.com, and Ed Clark from Jennifer Betts with a tracking number and updated timeline of a hard drive that she sent supporting all the work that she did in her efforts to try to further this movie as well. |
| 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. For No. 62 do you have any documents, other than those that have already been produced? A. Let's see here. So No. 62, request No. 62 are: "Copies of any and all documents which evidence that Jennifer Betts ever 'informed Defendant and Cross Complainant her personal case settled against SDG&E in excess of \$1.6 million." I also says that Ms. Betts told me on the phone that her case settled for \$1.6 million, but in terms of a document that she sent me, I have with me an e-mail from Jenniferbett5@gmail.com, titled at the top: "Ed Clark - The Electrical Expert," addressed to: "Ed Clark The Electrical Expert." And on page this is an e-mail string. On page 4 you will see a paragraph that starts out with: "I settled." And down below, it states on the last line: "They paid 1.5," representing 1.5 million. | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | jenniferbetts.com sent to Ted Gerdes dated Tuesday October 20th, subject: "Circle the Wagons Movie, Letter to Gerdes Fire Timeline," and it's a communication from Jennifer Betts and her role in trying to further the movie and supporting Ted Gerdes with all the documents and a fire case timeline. I'm kind of going off on a tangent here. Could you read the question back to me, please. Make sure that I stop when I need to. Q. It is basically just: What documents do you have regarding item No. 66? A. Okay. And so the I have a document dated Thursday, October 22nd, 2015 to tedgerdes@mac.com, and Ed Clark from Jennifer Betts with a tracking number and updated timeline of a hard drive that she sent supporting all the work that she did in her efforts to try to further this movie as well. I actually have a copy of the timeline produced |

9 (Pages 33 to 36)

| 1 | efforts to further the movie and what the money was | 1 Q. Did you have anyone assist you in preparing the |
|--|---|--|
| 2 | being spent on. | 2 complaint? |
| 3 | I am going to produce a Confidentiality | 3 A. No, I did not. |
| 4 | Agreement entered on June 31st, 2014 with Jennifer Betts | 4 Q. Did you seek any advice from any attorneys to |
| 5 | so that she can read the screenplay after it was | 5 assist you in doing the complaint? |
| 6 | completed. And I would like to point out on that | 6 A. No, I did not, other than myself. |
| 7 | document the it's only signed by Jennifer Betts and | 7 Q. You're not an attorney, correct? |
| 8 | not Ed Clark because that was taken right off the e-mail | 8 A. No, I am not. |
| 9 | string. The original I have and was sent by e-mail to | 9 Q. On I'm just going to refer to the page |
| 10 | Ms. Betts. So that's the reason why my signature is not | 10 numbers here, meaning the Bates numbered page. So on |
| 11 | on it, because it was taken right off the e-mail from | 11 page 2, at paragraph 4, you allege that SDCAN San |
| 12 | Ms. Betts. | 12 Diego Consumers' Action Network "is an unincorporated |
| 13 | And in addition to what I've given you, again | 13 non-profit association qualified to do business" in |
| 14 | I've produced 3,200 pages of e-mails that all support | 14 California. How do you know that? |
| 15 | the requests for No. 66 through actually the rest the | 15 MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark |
| 16 | remaining. | 16 in that Mr. Clark as a witness was not informed. |
| 17 | Q. How about No. 67? Do you have any documents | 17 Mr. Clark as an attorney was informed by |
| 18 | regarding 67? I guess I could ask 67 through 73 because | 18 counsel representing Mr. Shames that they are a |
| 19 | you said | 19 non-profit association qualified to do business in the |
| 20 | A. They're all the same. It's all the same | 20 State of California. |
| 21 | documents. They're redundant questions trying to get to | 21 BY MR. MONSON: |
| 22 | the same thing. And the same answer, the same documents | 22 Q. I don't understand your answer when you say: |
| 23 | are required for all of them. | 23 "Mr. Clark as an attorney." |
| 24 | And, again, the reason I produced so many | 24 A. Well, I'm represent myself in pro per. |
| 25 | documents for you is that your request says: Bring all | 25 Q. But you're not an attorney. |
| 20 | | |
| | Page 37 | Page 39 |
| | | |
| 1 | documents all e-mails And so it's all supportive of | 1 Δ I am still many able to make the same |
| 1 | documents, all e-mails. And so it's all supportive of the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the | 1 A. I am still many able to make the same |
| 2 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the | 2 objections. |
| 2 3 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. |
| 2 3 4 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a | objections. Q. You can make objections, yes. A. There is still privilege between the two |
| 2 3 4 5 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a 12 witness in this case only. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a 12 witness in this case only. 13 MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a 12 witness in this case only. 13 MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark 14 the witness, to the extent he has conversations with |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a 12 witness in this case only. 13 MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark 14 the witness, to the extent he has conversations with 15 Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a 12 witness in this case only. 13 MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark 14 the witness, to the extent he has conversations with 15 Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an 16 attorney, is confidential, subject to the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 17 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended complaint." This is titled: "Second Amended | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a 12 witness in this case only. 13 MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark 14 the witness, to the extent he has conversations with 15 Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an 16 attorney, is confidential, subject to the 17 attorney-client privilege? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended complaint." This is titled: "Second Amended Cross-Complaint." | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a 12 witness in this case only. 13 MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark 14 the witness, to the extent he has conversations with 15 Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an 16 attorney, is confidential, subject to the 17 attorney-client privilege? 18 MR. CLARK: Yes, I believe it is. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended complaint." This is titled: "Second Amended Cross-Complaint." | objections. Q. You can make objections, yes. A. There is still privilege between the two parties, if I so state. Q. What is privileged? MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a witness in this case only. MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark the witness, to the extent he has conversations with Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an attorney, is confidential, subject to the attorney-client privilege? MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended complaint." This is titled: "Second Amended Cross-Complaint." BY MR. MONSON: Q. You're correct. I stand corrected. | 2 objections. Q. You can make objections, yes. A. There is still privilege between the two parties, if I so state. Q. What is privileged? MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a witness in this case only. MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark the witness, to the extent he has conversations with Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an attorney, is confidential, subject to the attorney-client privilege? MR. MONSON: Q. Have you ever been wrong in your life? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended complaint." This is titled: "Second Amended Cross-Complaint." BY MR. MONSON: Q. You're correct. I stand corrected. Mr. Clark, have you seen the second amended | 2 objections. Q. You can make objections, yes. A. There is still privilege between the two parties, if I so state. Q. What is privileged? MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a witness in this case only. MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark the witness, to the extent he has conversations with Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an attorney, is confidential, subject to the attorney-client privilege? MR. MONSON: BY MR. MONSON: Q. Have you ever been wrong in your life? A. Oh, yes, many times. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended complaint." This is titled: "Second Amended Cross-Complaint." BY MR. MONSON: Q. You're correct. I stand corrected. Mr. Clark, have you seen the second amended cross-complaint before which is attached as Exhibit 4? | 2 objections. Q. You can make objections, yes. A. There is still privilege between the two parties, if I so state. Q. What is privileged? MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a witness in this case only. MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark the witness, to the extent he has conversations with Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an attorney, is confidential, subject to the attorney-client privilege? MR. CLARK: Yes, I believe it is. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Have you ever been wrong in your life? A. Oh, yes, many times. Q. Count it one more time. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended complaint." This is titled: "Second Amended Cross-Complaint." BY MR. MONSON: Q. You're correct. I stand corrected. Mr. Clark, have you seen the second amended cross-complaint before which is attached as Exhibit 4? | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a 12 witness in this case only. 13 MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark 14 the witness, to the extent he has conversations with 15 Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an 16 attorney, is confidential, subject to the 17 attorney-client privilege? 18 MR. CLARK: Yes, I believe it is. 19 BY MR. MONSON: 20 Q. Have you ever been wrong in your life? 21 A. Oh, yes, many times. 22 Q. Count it one more time. 23 A. Well |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 4 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 24 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended complaint." This is titled: "Second Amended Cross-Complaint." BY MR. MONSON: Q. You're correct. I stand corrected. Mr. Clark, have you seen the second amended cross-complaint before which is attached as Exhibit 4? A. Yes, I have. Q. And you prepared this complaint? | objections. Q. You can make objections, yes. A. There is still privilege between the two parties, if I so state. Q. What is privileged? MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a witness in this case only. MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark the witness, to the extent he has conversations with Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an attorney.client privilege? MR. MONSON: Q. Have you ever been wrong in your life? A. Oh, yes, many times. Q. Count it one more time. A. Well Q. There is no privilege that you have with any |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 | the actions by Ms. Betts in her efforts to further the movie of "Circle the Wagons." MR. MONSON: I'm going to mark as Exhibit 4 a copy of the second amended complaint with all of the exhibits that are attached to it. And for clarity I've Bates numbered the second amended complaint at the bottom right-hand corner SAC 0001 through SAC 0217. (Exhibit 4 marked for identification.) BY MR. MONSON: Q. And I have it in a three-ring binder, which I hand to you. But when it becomes an exhibit the court will have it bound into its separate binder along with the deposition exhibits. MR. CLARK: I would like to clarify for Mr. Clark that you referenced this as the "second amended complaint." This is titled: "Second Amended Cross-Complaint." BY MR. MONSON: Q. You're correct. I stand corrected. Mr. Clark, have you seen the second amended cross-complaint before which is attached as Exhibit 4? | 2 objections. 3 Q. You can make objections, yes. 4 A. There is still privilege between the two 5 parties, if I so state. 6 Q. What is privileged? 7 MR. CLARK: The fact that Mr. Clark is 8 representing himself, you're not able to ask Mr. Clark 9 to draw legal conclusions or talk about any legal 10 efforts that have been made resulting in this case. You 11 can ask Mr. Clark questions about his involvement as a 12 witness in this case only. 13 MR. MONSON: Are you telling me that Mr. Clark 14 the witness, to the extent he has conversations with 15 Mr. Clark pro per, who is acting pro per, not as an 16 attorney, is confidential, subject to the 17 attorney-client privilege? 18 MR. CLARK: Yes, I believe it is. 19 BY MR. MONSON: 20 Q. Have you ever been wrong in your life? 21 A. Oh, yes, many times. 22 Q. Count it one more time. 23 A. Well |

SHELBURNE SHERR COURT REPORTERS, INC. (619) 234-9100 www.sscourtreporters.com

10 (Pages 37 to 40)

| 1 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, we are not going to | 1 | A. I'm telling you my answer. So you can listen |
|----|--|--------|---|
| 2 | argue the point. If there is a difference of opinion on | 2 | to my answer and strike it if you don't like it. |
| 3 | how something takes place in this court, you can take it | 3 | Q. No. Listen to my question and answer it and |
| 4 | up with the court. This is not the forum for you and I | 4 | answer it yes or no. |
| 5 | to get into a conversation of whether I am wrong. | 5 | MR. MONSON: Could you read the question back, |
| | BY MR. MONSON: | | |
| 6 | | 6 7 | please. |
| 7 | Q. I'm just giving you a chance. | | (Pending question read back as follows: |
| 8 | So how does Mr. Clark, the individual, know | 8 | Q. "Is it true that Mr. Shames told you, Mr. |
| 9 | that SDCAN is an unincorporated non-profit association | 9 | Clark, that SDCAN is an unincorporated |
| 10 | qualified to do business in California? | 10 | non-profit association qualified to do business |
| 11 | A. He was informed via documentation sent by his | 11 | in the State of California?") |
| 12 | counsel | 12 | THE WITNESS: No, Mr. Shames himself did not. |
| 13 | Q. Sent by whose counsel? | 13 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 14 | A. Mr. Shames, SDCAN counsel. | 14 | Q. Did anyone ever tell you that? |
| 15 | Q. Mr. Shames SD's counsel, not your counsel. | 15 | A. Yes. |
| 16 | A. Correct. | 16 | Q. Who? |
| 17 | Q. Okay. | 17 | A. Well, you did, for one. As well as counsel for |
| 18 | A. After the complaint the first amended the | 18 | Mr. Shames and SDCAN. |
| 19 | first cross-complaint was submitted and the second | 19 | Q. Who? Give me a name. |
| 20 | and the first amended cross-complaint was submitted, and | 20 | A. Mr. Monson and Ms. Abeln. |
| 21 | there was an issue of over whether or not SDCAN was | 21 | Q. Did Mr. Shames ever tell you that? |
| 22 | properly served, Mr. Clark was informed by opposing | 22 | A. I don't recall Mr. Shames himself ever telling |
| 23 | counsel that SDCAN | 23 | me he was a non-profit association. |
| 24 | Q. Who are you testifying for when you say "Mr. | 24 | Q. Thank you. |
| 25 | Clark"? You are Mr. Clark. | 25 | Did Ms. Betts ever tell you that she was |
| | Page 41 | | Page 43 |
| 1 | A. That's what I'm saying. | 1 | working with Mr. Shames and together they were |
| 2 | Q. Okay. | 2 | representing SDCAN to oppose a rate case against SDG&E? |
| 3 | A. Okay? So as I indicated, if you want to I | 3 | A. She did inform me she was going to partner with |
| 4 | was informed Mr. Clark or I would say I was | 4 | Mr. Betts or Mr. Shames to oppose the rate case |
| 5 | informed sorry, I'll try to keep that straight. | 5 | against SDG&E. |
| 6 | I was informed by counsel for SDCAN and | 6 | Q. You say the word "partner." |
| 7 | Mr. Shames that SDCAN was a non-profit association. | 7 | A. That's what she originally represented to me, |
| 8 | Q. So the way you learned that, Mr. Clark, is | 8 | that she was partnering with Mr. Shames. |
| 9 | Mr. Shames told you? | 9 | Q. Didn't she tell you they were working together? |
| 10 | A. No, that's not what I said. I said I was | 10 | A. As I just indicated, she originally told me she |
| 11 | informed by Mr. Shames' counsel. Mr. Shames didn't | 11 | was partnering with Mr. Shames. |
| 12 | tell. Counsel Mr. Shames' counsel represented it in | 12 | Q. Well, in your complaint on Exhibit 4, page 2, |
| 13 | a transmittal. | 13 | paragraph 6, you say: "Cross-Defendants" Defendant |
| 14 | Q. Is it true that Mr. Shames told you, Mr. Clark, | 14 | Betts it's a typo "an individual, and |
| 15 | that SDCAN is an unincorporated non-profit association | 15 | Cross-Defendant Shames, an individual, worked together |
| 16 | qualified to do business in the State of California? | 16 | representing SDCAN to oppose a rate case against |
| 17 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object as to | 17 | SDG&E." Is that correct? |
| 18 | reference of this. There is no foundation as to what | 18 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object in that the |
| 19 | you are asking or when it was done. Can you tell me | 19 | statement speaks for itself. |
| 20 | BY MR. MONSON: | 20 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 21 | Q. Ever. | 21 | Q. I didn't ask you if the statement speaks for |
| 22 | A. Originally Ms. Betts informed Mr. Clark, and | 22 | itself. I asked you if the statement is correct. Yes |
| 23 | Mr. Shames | 23 | or no? |
| 24 | Q. I'm not asking you about Mr. Betts. I'm asking | 24 | A. Yes. |
| 25 | you | 25 | Q. Yes, it is correct? |
| | Page 42 | | Page 44 |

11 (Pages 41 to 44)

| 1 | A. Yes. | 1 Q. Do you know how Ms. Betts learned about you? |
|---|---|--|
| 2 | Q. Thank you. | 2 A. I think she found me through my website. And I |
| 3 | Are you contending that Jennifer Betts is the | 3 created a website called the electricalexpert.com so I |
| 4 | alter ego of SDCAN? | 4 could start putting online everything I was doing |
| 5 | A. No, I am not. | 5 associated with the Witch Creek Fire. And I think |
| 6 | Q. You're contending that Jennifer Michael | 6 that's how she found me. |
| 7 | Shames is the alter ego of SDCAN? | 7 Q. When you say everything you were doing |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 8 associated with the Witch Creek Fire, what do you mean? |
| 9 | Q. I'll leave that for Mr. Shames to ask you | 9 Your testimony or your findings? |
| 10 | questions about. | 10 A. No, I actually disclosed I did disclose what |
| 11 | Were you aware in 2015 that Ms. Betts and | 11 I found as far as the Witch Creek was concerned. And I |
| 12 | Mr. Shames, through SDCAN, were involved in a rate | 12 didn't disclose everything. I just disclosed some |
| 13 | increase a rate case against SDG&E? | 13 pertinent meetings with public officials. And I also |
| 14 | A. Yes. | 14 created a later on I created a video, a You Tube |
| 15 | Q. How did you become aware of that? | 15 video so people could see how fires were starting as a |
| 16 | A. By Ms. Betts informing me. | 16 result of the design with SDG&E. |
| 17 | Q. In 2007 who were you retained by to do | 17 Q. So you're saying Ms. Betts sent you an e-mail |
| 18 | discovery to determine the cause of the 2007 Witch Creek | 18 asking you something about why you're the only one |
| 19 | Fire? | 19 telling the truth? |
| 20 | A. A firm called Culbreth & Schroeder. | 20 A. Correct. |
| 21 | Q. Can you spell that? | 21 Q. And how did you respond to that? |
| 22 | A. Capital C-u-l-b-r-e-t-h and Schroeder, capital | A. I don't recall the e-mails. You have it in the |
| 23 | S-c-h-r-o-e-d-e-r, I believe. | file. I can't tell you right now exactly what it says, |
| 24 | Q. As a result of that retention did you become a | 24 but I produced the documents that went back and forth |
| 25 | whistle blower against SDG&E? | 25 between Ms. Betts and myself. |
| | 5 | |
| | Page 45 | Page 47 |
| | | |
| 1 | A. Yes, I did. | 1 Q. Do you recall having any phone conversations |
| 2 | Q. Did you have your deposition taken in | 2 with her about during your initial contact with her? |
| 3 | connection with that Witch Creek Fire through the law | |
| | | 3 A. We had many phone calls. Many phone calls from |
| 4 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? | 4 that day probably from that day or the next day up |
| 5 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active |
| 5 6 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder?A. No, I did not.Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with |
| 5 6 7 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder?A. No, I did not.Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. |
| 5 6 7 8 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? |
| 5 6 7 8 9 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their | 4 that day probably from that day or the next day up 5 until she filed this complaint. She took a very active 6 role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with 7 her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. 8 Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? 9 A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, | 4 that day probably from that day or the next day up 5 until she filed this complaint. She took a very active 6 role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with 7 her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. 8 Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? 9 A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime 10 in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I took steps then to get them to fire me so that I could | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? You suppose that's because she had seen your website? |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I took steps then to get them to fire me so that I could go public without recourse of being sued. | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? You suppose that's because she had seen your website? A. I think she made reference or told me that on |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I took steps then to get them to fire me so that I could go public without recourse of being sued. Q. How did you first come into contact with | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? You suppose that's because she had seen your website? A. I think she made reference or told me that on the phone that she had already reviewed my website. I |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I took steps then to get them to fire me so that I could go public without recourse of being sued. Q. How did you first come into contact with Ms. Betts? | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? You suppose that's because she had seen your website? A. I think she made reference or told me that on the phone that she had already reviewed my website. I don't recall exactly how she got my you would have to |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I took steps then to get them to fire me so that I could go public without recourse of being sued. Q. How did you first come into contact with Ms. Betts? A. Ms. Betts made contact with me inquiring about | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? You suppose that's because she had seen your website? A. I think she made reference or told me that on the phone that she had already reviewed my website. I don't recall exactly how she got my you would have to ask her. |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I took steps then to get them to fire me so that I could go public without recourse of being sued. Q. How did you first come into contact with Ms. Betts? A. Ms. Betts made contact with me inquiring about why I was the only one telling the truth about the fires | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? You suppose that's because she had seen your website? A. I think she made reference or told me that on the phone that she had already reviewed my website. I don't recall exactly how she got my you would have to ask her. Q. That's where she asked you: Why are you the |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I took steps then to get them to fire me so that I could go public without recourse of being sued. Q. How did you first come into contact with Ms. Betts? A. Ms. Betts made contact with me inquiring about why I was the only one telling the truth about the fires in 2007. She wrote me an e-mail. I forget the exact | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? You suppose that's because she had seen your website? A. I think she made reference or told me that on the phone that she had already reviewed my website. I don't recall exactly how she got my you would have to ask her. Q. That's where she asked you: Why are you the only one telling the truth? |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I took steps then to get them to fire me so that I could go public without recourse of being sued. Q. How did you first come into contact with Ms. Betts? A. Ms. Betts made contact with me inquiring about why I was the only one telling the truth about the fires | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? You suppose that's because she had seen your website? A. I think she made reference or told me that on the phone that she had already reviewed my website. I don't recall exactly how she got my you would have to ask her. Q. That's where she asked you: Why are you the |
| 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | firm of Culbreth & Schroeder? A. No, I did not. Q. When you became a whistle blower how did you accomplish that? A. After I requested a meeting and had a meeting with SDG&E to inform them of a design problem on their system, that is a pure safety violation for the public, on my way out of the meeting I refused to sign a confidentiality agreement between SDG&E and Culbreth & Schroeder, and I made it clear that I was not a part of that. Bret Culbreth, the principal in Culbreth & Schroeder, threatened to sue me if I went public because it was obvious they were going to cover it up. And so I took steps then to get them to fire me so that I could go public without recourse of being sued. Q. How did you first come into contact with Ms. Betts? A. Ms. Betts made contact with me inquiring about why I was the only one telling the truth about the fires in 2007. She wrote me an e-mail. I forget the exact | that day probably from that day or the next day up until she filed this complaint. She took a very active role in what I was doing. And, of course, I did with her as well. I was eventually retained as her expert. Q. Do you know when she first contacted you? A. As I indicated, she first contacted me sometime in, I think, early 2008, I think is the first e-mail. In fact, I probably can get closer here, if you just give me a second. I don't have the date of that e-mail. Like I said, it was shortly after the 2007 fires. I think it was like around and I'm totally estimating around February of 2008. Q. And that's because she had seen your website? You suppose that's because she had seen your website? A. I think she made reference or told me that on the phone that she had already reviewed my website. I don't recall exactly how she got my you would have to ask her. Q. That's where she asked you: Why are you the only one telling the truth? |

12 (Pages 45 to 48)

| 1 | Q. When was the first time you met Ms. Betts? | | . Was there any discussion at that time about |
|---|---|--|---|
| 2 | A. I don't recall the exact date, but there was a | | esting that Ms. Betts invest money into the movie? |
| 3 | day I drove down and drove around and showed her some of | | . She expressed an interest from the beginning |
| 4 | my findings and she showed me some stuff that she had | | she would like to invest in the movie at some point |
| 5 | concerns about. I don't remember the exact date. It | 5 in ti | |
| 6 | would have been sometime I think in 2008. I have no | 6 | So I'm going to say in answer to your question |
| 7 | idea what the date was. That's the first time I met her | | n't think that was ever are an issue, that she |
| 8 | in person. | | ted to be a part of this movie. That was her |
| 9 | Q. In your second amended complaint, Exhibit 4, | • | ision. |
| 10 | page 4, you indicate that paragraph 17: On | | . Well, when you say "to be a part of," you mean |
| 11 | June 20th, 2012, at the request of cross-defendant | | vest money in the movie? |
| 12 | Betts, Clark met with Betts or sent Betts a proposed | | . And be a part of it. Because a lot of the |
| 13 | Circle the Wagons business plan. | | y of the existing screenplay as it's written |
| 14 | A. I'm sorry. Which complaint are you looking at? | | olves around some of the stuff that she has done at |
| 15 | Q. Page 4, paragraph 17. | | home. So she wanted to have an active role in it |
| 16 | A. Okay. | | be a part of it. |
| 17 | Q. So it says you sent her a proposed Circle the | | . What do you mean by be "a part of it"? You |
| 18 | Wagons business plan, a Circle the Wagons Top-Sheet, and | | in to be in the movie actually? |
| 19 | Circle the Wagons Private Placement Memorandum for her | | . Any of the above. At the time when we were |
| 20 | review. Do you know how that came about? | | talking about all this she was just inquiring |
| 21 | A. Yes. Through my discussions with Ms. Betts and | | ut what we were doing. She had talked about trying |
| 22 | the experience that I had had to date I did inform her | | elp in any way she could. So that could have been, |
| 23 | that we had already we were in process of trying to | | rom she spent a tremendous amount time on this. |
| 24 | create a motion picture so that the public can see, you | | she was already helping out a lot and offering her |
| 25 | know, the effects of SDG&E's design. I shared with her | 25 time | e with Mr. Gerdes and supporting documentation in an |
| | Page 49 | | Page 51 |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| 1 | we were at the very preliminary stages and were | | ort in an effort to get an opinion letter. So |
| 2 | developing that prospect. | 2 the | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot |
| 2 3 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, | 2 the 3 of t | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. |
| 2 3 4 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive | 2 the 3 of t 4 It w | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to |
| 2 3 4 5 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the | 2 the 3 of t 4 It w 5 get | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly | 2 the 3 of t 4 It w 5 get 6 C | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were | 2 the 3 of t 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the <i>v</i> ie at that time? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. | 2 the 3 of t 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private | 2 the 3 of t 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A 9 bec | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? | 2 the 3 of t 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A 9 bec 10 son | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it | 2 then 3 of t 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A 9 bec 10 son 11 tem | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an | 2 then 3 of t 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A 9 bec 10 son 11 tem 12 | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see | 2 then 3 of t 4 It w 5 get 6 0 7 mov 8 A 9 becc 10 som 11 term 12 13 13 trying | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the <i>v</i> ie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ng to figure out the right way and the wrong way and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. | 2 theu 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 0 7 mov 8 A 9 becc 10 son 11 tem 12 13 14 all of | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the <i>v</i> ie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ing to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was | 2 theu 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A 9 becc 10 son 11 tem 12 13 14 all or 15 attoc | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ng to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. | 2 theu 3 of till 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A 9 becc 10 sonn 11 term 12 13 13 tryin 14 all or 15 attoc 16 to interval | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ing to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. Q. And that's Exhibit C to the cross-complaint, | 2 theu 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A 9 becc 10 son 11 tem 12 13 13 tryi 14 all o 15 atto 16 to it 17 C | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ing to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. 2. But were you looking for other people to invest |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. Q. And that's Exhibit C to the cross-complaint, which is marked as page 0039? | 2 theu 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A 9 bec 10 son 11 tem 12 13 13 tryi 14 all of 15 atto 16 to it 17 C 18 in th | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ing to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. 2. But were you looking for other people to invest he movie? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. Q. And that's Exhibit C to the cross-complaint, which is marked as page 0039? A. Correct. | 2 theu 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 C 7 mov 8 A 9 bec 10 son 11 tem 12 13 13 tryi 14 all o 15 atto 16 to it 17 C 18 in tt 19 A | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ing to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. 2. But were you looking for other people to invest he movie? 3. At the time, the idea was once we got insurance |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. Q. And that's Exhibit C to the cross-complaint, which is marked as page 0039? A. Correct. Q. Did you send her the business plan with the | 2 then 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 0 7 mov 8 A 9 becc 10 son 11 term 12 13 13 tryi 14 all c 15 attoc 16 to it 17 C 18 in tt 19 A 20 on ti | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ing to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. 2. But were you looking for other people to invest he movie? 3. At the time, the idea was once we got insurance the film to go out to try it's a \$20 million film. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. Q. And that's Exhibit C to the cross-complaint, which is marked as page 0039? A. Correct. Q. Did you send her the business plan with the idea that she may want to invest in the movie? | 2 then 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 0 7 mov 8 A 9 bec 10 son 11 tem 12 13 13 tryi 14 all o 15 atto 16 to in 17 0 18 in th 19 A 20 on ti 21 I survetore | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the <i>v</i> ie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ing to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. 2. But were you looking for other people to invest he movie? 3. At the time, the idea was once we got insurance the film to go out to try it's a \$20 million film. re don't have that kind of money. So at some point |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. Q. And that's Exhibit C to the cross-complaint, which is marked as page 0039? A. Correct. Q. Did you send her the business plan with the idea that she may want to invest in the movie? A. I sent the business plan to her because she had | 2 then 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 0 7 mov 8 A 9 bec 10 son 11 tem 12 13 13 tryi 14 all c 15 atto 16 to it 17 C 18 in th 19 A 20 on ti 21 I su 22 time | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ing to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. 2. But were you looking for other people to invest he movie? 3. At the time, the idea was once we got insurance the film to go out to try it's a \$20 million film. re don't have that kind of money. So at some point e there was going to be a public offering for |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. Q. And that's Exhibit C to the cross-complaint, which is marked as page 0039? A. Correct. Q. Did you send her the business plan with the idea that she may want to invest in the movie? A. I sent the business plan to her because she had indicated she would like to see what the movie is about | 2 theu 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 0 7 mov 8 A 9 becc 10 son 11 tem 12 13 13 tryi 14 all c 15 atto 16 to it 17 0 18 in tt 20 on ti 21 I su 22 time 23 invol | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ng to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. 2. But were you looking for other people to invest ne movie? 3. At the time, the idea was once we got insurance the film to go out to try it's a \$20 million film. re don't have that kind of money. So at some point e there was going to be a public offering for estors who invested in the movie. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 24 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. Q. And that's Exhibit C to the cross-complaint, which is marked as page 0039? A. Correct. Q. Did you send her the business plan with the idea that she may want to invest in the movie? A. I sent the business plan to her because she had indicated she would like to see what the movie is about because she felt strongly this needed to go public. It | 2 theu 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 0 7 mov 8 A 9 becc 10 son 11 tem 12 13 13 tryi 14 all c 15 atto 16 to it 17 0 18 in tt 20 on ti 21 I su 22 time 23 invo 24 0 | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ng to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. 2. But were you looking for other people to invest he movie? 3. At the time, the idea was once we got insurance the film to go out to try it's a \$20 million film. re don't have that kind of money. So at some point e there was going to be a public offering for estors who invested in the movie. 3. Would you expect that if people invested in the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 | developing that prospect. And that I had there was a lady, Ms. Polkinhorn, who was an attorney retained to drive that and figure out how to put that together in the event we could get to the point where we could publicly advertise. And so she asked me to see what we were developing. Q. And so you sent her a copy of this private placement and the business plan? A. No, I sent her a copy of a proposed because it wasn't done yet. But just to let her she is an attorney, and she had indicated she would like to see what we were doing and see if she had any input to it. So I sent her a copy of the proposed plan as it was written as of that date. Q. And that's Exhibit C to the cross-complaint, which is marked as page 0039? A. Correct. Q. Did you send her the business plan with the idea that she may want to invest in the movie? A. I sent the business plan to her because she had indicated she would like to see what the movie is about | 2 theu 3 of ti 4 It w 5 get 6 0 7 mov 8 A 9 becc 10 son 11 tem 12 13 13 tryi 14 all c 15 atto 16 to it 17 0 18 in tt 20 on ti 21 I su 22 time 23 invo 24 0 | re were a lot of discussions revolving around a lot hings. It was never just talked about investing. as talking about everything about the story, how to this public. 2. Were you looking for people to invest in the vie at that time? 3. Obviously I retained outside counsel to ause I didn't know how to did that so I had to hire nebody who did. And to start putting together the uplet and the format by which it could be done. So the fact that I was working on that and ng to figure out the right way and the wrong way and of that stuff, Ms. Betts, again because she was an orney, asked to see it so he she could add her input t. 2. But were you looking for other people to invest ne movie? 3. At the time, the idea was once we got insurance the film to go out to try it's a \$20 million film. re don't have that kind of money. So at some point e there was going to be a public offering for estors who invested in the movie. |

13 (Pages 49 to 52)

| | want to want that in wanter and O | | if I was marine a marine forward and and the stift ' |
|--|--|--|--|
| 1 | went towards that investment? | 1 | if I was moving a movie forward and yet testifying on |
| 2 | A. I think that if a somebody wanted to know | 2 | her case. |
| 3 | how their money was going to be spent or what they were | 3 | Q. And you drafted your fee schedule and expert |
| 4 | entitled to, they would put something in writing and | 4 | witness serves agreement, correct? |
| 5 | make sure it was clear that there was a meeting of the | 5 | A. Well, it is a standard agreement I have been |
| 6 | minds, that everybody agreed how it was going to be | 6 | using for years. |
| 7 | spent, when it was going to be spent, and what the | 7 | Q. And you prepared it? |
| 8 | feedback was going to be. | 8 | A. Yes. |
| 9 | Q. At some point in time did Ms. Betts retain you | 9 | Q. And you didn't put anything in there about the |
| 10 | to serve as an expert witness in connection with I | 10 | fact that there was a condition precedent that you put |
| 11 | believe her house had burned down in the fire, correct? | 11 | the movie on hold, correct? |
| 12 | A. That's correct. | 12 | A. No. I did that based on her request. Just |
| 13 | Q. And did she retain you? | 13 | verbal request. |
| 14 | A. Yes, she did. | 14 | Q. And as a result of putting the movie on hold |
| 15 | Q. Did she send you a retainer of \$3,000? | 15 | and serving as an expert witness in connection with |
| 16 | A. Yes, she did. | 16 | Ms. Betts' matter, did you suffer any damages? |
| 17 | Q. And did you have a written agreement with her | 17 | A. Regarding the movie, no. |
| 18 | for that retain? | 18 | Q. So putting the screenplay on hold didn't cause |
| 19 | A. Yes, I did. | 19 | you any damages? |
| 20 | Q. And is that Exhibit D of the Second Amended | 20 | A. No. And I don't think I claimed any damages on |
| 21 | Complaint, which is Bates marked page 89? | 21 | that issue in the cross-complaint. |
| 22 | A. Yes, it is. | 22 | Q. And during the time you were serving as the |
| 23 | Q. And is that the entire agreement for you being | 23 | expert witness, did you do any work at all towards |
| 24 | retained as an expert witness in connection with Ms. | 24 | Circle the Wagons? |
| 25 | Betts' case? | 25 | A. I don't I don't recall exactly what I did. |
| | | | |
| | Page 53 | | Page 55 |
| | | | |
| 4 | A . Yee | 4 | Passues I had already I don't recall you saked the |
| 1 | A. Yes. | 1 | Because I had already I don't recall you asked the |
| 2 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your | 2 | question, I already had the writer work on the |
| 2 3 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? | 2 3 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly |
| 2 3 4 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case?A. No. | 2 3 4 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the | 2 3 4 5 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? | 2 3 4 5 6 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement regarding you being retained | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement regarding you being retained as an expert witness? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with Betts |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement what I would not further | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with Betts A. I'm sorry. You said page 5, right? What |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement regarding you being retained as an expert witness? A. No, a verbal agreement what I would not further the movie until after her case was over. Because | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with Betts A. I'm sorry. You said page 5, right? What number are you at? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement regarding you being retained as an expert witness? A. No, a verbal agreement what I would not further the movie until after her case was over. Because Q. Wasn't there | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with Betts A. I'm sorry. You said page 5, right? What number are you at? Q. Paragraph 21. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement regarding you being retained as an expert witness? A. No, a verbal agreement what I would not further the movie until after her case was over. Because Q. Wasn't there A. Let me paraphrase that and give you the reason | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with Betts A. I'm sorry. You said page 5, right? What number are you at? Q. Paragraph 21. A. Okay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement regarding you being retained as an expert witness? A. No, a verbal agreement what I would not further the movie until after her case was over. Because Q. Wasn't there A. Let me paraphrase that and give you the reason why. Because the reason she asked me to put it on hold | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with Betts A. I'm sorry. You said page 5, right? What number are you at? Q. Paragraph 21. A. Okay. Q. It says: On May 21st, 2014 I'm |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement regarding you being retained as an expert witness? A. No, a verbal agreement what I would not further the movie until after her case was over. Because Q. Wasn't there A. Let me paraphrase that and give you the reason why. Because the reason she asked me to put it on hold is because she was concerned about a conflict of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with Betts A. I'm sorry. You said page 5, right? What number are you at? Q. Paragraph 21. A. Okay. Q. It says: On May 21st, 2014 I'm paraphrasing Clark met at Betts' residence. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement regarding you being retained as an expert witness? A. No, a verbal agreement what I would not further the movie until after her case was over. Because Q. Wasn't there A. Let me paraphrase that and give you the reason why. Because the reason she asked me to put it on hold | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with Betts A. I'm sorry. You said page 5, right? What number are you at? Q. Paragraph 21. A. Okay. Q. It says: On May 21st, 2014 I'm |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. There are no other terms regarding your retention as an expert witness in this case? A. No. Q. Were there conditions put on you serving as the expert witness in this case? A. The document speaks for itself, sir. This is the document in which Ms. Betts in which Ms. Betts agreed to retain my services. Q. And you didn't put anything in this agreement about the fact that you were going to put the screenplay on hold as a condition precedent before you could serve as her expert; is that correct? A. Not in writing, sir. That was a verbal agreement which I had with her, which I alluded to earlier in the exhibit that I produced to you. Q. A verbal agreement regarding you being retained as an expert witness? A. No, a verbal agreement what I would not further the movie until after her case was over. Because Q. Wasn't there A. Let me paraphrase that and give you the reason why. Because the reason she asked me to put it on hold is because she was concerned about a conflict of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | question, I already had the writer work on the screenplay. And as I recall, I don't recall exactly when that started or when that ended and I received that. There was a point in time and I don't know the date so I don't want to say no, because there might have been some residual stuff left over that people were already contracted to do. For example, the first opinion letter, I don't know when I got feedback that they wouldn't do it because it wasn't done properly. So I don't know the dates or the timing of that. And it's most likely in the documents I gave you. Q. On Bates page 5 of Exhibit 4, which is paragraph 21 A. Okay. Q it says: On May 21st, 2014, Clark met with Betts A. I'm sorry. You said page 5, right? What number are you at? Q. Paragraph 21. A. Okay. Q. It says: On May 21st, 2014 I'm paraphrasing Clark met at Betts' residence. |

^{14 (}Pages 53 to 56)

| 1 | Clark he did business as a representative of SDCAN. | 1 | do work for SDCAN on May 21st, 2014, correct? |
|----------|---|------------|--|
| 2 | A. Yes. That's the first time I met Mr. Shames. | 2 | A. No. There was nothing in writing. There was |
| 3 | Is it Shames or Shames? | 3 | no retainer agreement. There was no discussion of what |
| 4 | Q. Shames. | 4 | possibly could be done. It was strictly Mr. Shames |
| 5 | And it goes on to say: "Cross-Complainant" | 5 | asking for if I was available to support him or if I |
| 6 | that's Clark "agreed to work for SDCAN in opposition | 6 | would support him. |
| 7 | to the rate against SDG&E." Is that correct? | 7 | Q. In paragraph 22 of the Second Amended Complaint |
| 8 | A. To the degree in which once the retainer was | 8 | it says that: In June of 2014 Cross-Defendant Betts |
| 9 | put in place, yes. | 9 | informed Clark that her personal case had settled |
| 10 | Q. So on May 21st, 2014 you met Mr. Shames out at | 10 | against SDG&E in excess of 1.6. |
| 11 | Ms. Betts' residence, were introduced to him as a | 11 | I was going to ask you how she informed you of |
| 12 | representative of SDCAN, and you agreed to do work for | 12 | that, but I think you've already produced some e-mails |
| 13 | them to oppose the SDG&E rate increase, correct? | 13 | that you showed me before that have it in an e-mail. |
| 14 | A. The way you're asking the question is I am | 14 | A. Correct. And she actually on the phone |
| 15 | not sure if it's correct or not. So just let me | 15 | indicated it was in excess of 1.6 million. That's how I |
| 16 | paraphrase. | 16 | came up with that. It wasn't until you asked me for the |
| 17 | Mr. Shames asked me if I would support him in | 17 | document did I go back and find it in writing and find |
| 18 | the rate case against SDCAN and testify against the | 18 | it was 1.5 million. |
| 19 | utility, and asked me if I had any problems with doing | 19 | Q. And then she asked you to send her the final |
| 20 | so. And I said no. So that's the extent of what that | 20 | invoices for your work, correct? |
| 21 | paragraph means. So I agreed that I would be happy to | 21 | A. That's correct. |
| 22 | engage with them and, yes, I am available to testify | 22 | Q. And you sent her the final invoices and she |
| 23 | against SDG&E. | 23 | paid you, correct? |
| 24 | Q. So you just had an oral agreement at that time? | 24 | A. Correct. For work performed on her case only. |
| 25 | A. There was not an oral agreement. He asked me | 25 | Nothing for SDCAN. |
| | - | | |
| | Page 57 | | Page 59 |
| | | | |
| 1 | if I was available to testify and if I would testify | 1 | Q. And then you allege in paragraph 22 that she |
| 2 | against the utility because there is just not a lot of | 2 | asked you "to keep her posted on the progress for the |
| 3 | engineers out there that seem to want to testify against | 3 | film Circle the Wagons"? |
| 4 | a utility. And I told him absolutely I would be in a | 4 | A. Yes, she did. |
| 5 | position. And I didn't have any problems testifying | 5 | Q. Was that in any of the e-mails she sent to you? |
| 6 | against SDG&E should he there is nothing there that | 6 | A. It's a good question. If so, it's in there. |
| 7 | says he retained me or didn't retain me. I just told | 7 | But we had many, many phone calls. We spoke on a very |
| 8 | him I was available. | 8 | regular basis by this point. |
| 9 | Q. Well, I'm just reading what it says. It says: | 9 | Q. In paragraph 23 of Exhibit 4, it says that: |
| 10 | "Cross-Complainant" that's you" agreed to work for | 10 | On July 10th, 2014 Clark reached out to Betts to provide |
| 11 | SDCAN in opposition to the rate against SDG&E." Is that | 11 | update on movie progress and inquire about her interest |
| 12 | a true statement that you wrote? | 12 | in the film. And then it attaches an e-mail, which is |
| 13 | A. Only in the sense I agreed to work with him for | 13 | Exhibit F. |
| 14 15 | SDG&E, that I would testify against that I was in a position, if he chose to retain me I left a part out | 14 15 | Exhibit F is page SAC 095. And in this e-mail on page 95 from July 9th, 2014, Ed Clark is sending the |
| | | | e-mail to Jennifer, asking her: I would like to "I |
| 16 17 | of that statement. If he chose to retain me and needed my support I was available to testify against SDG&E. | 16 17 | would like to give my attorney for the movie your name |
| | | | and e-mail to reach out and get an NDA executed so we |
| 18 19 | Nothing had even been filed at that point. The decision hadn't been made to go forward. He just | 18 19 | can send you a private placement memorandum for your |
| 20 | indicated that his background is to challenge these kind | 20 | consideration in investing in the movie." |
| 20 | of rate increases with utilities, and when the time | 20 | So essentially you were asking Jennifer if she |
| 21 | comes would I be in a position to work with him. And I | 21 | would like to invest in the movie? |
| 22 | said yes, I would. So that's the intent of that | 22 | A. I was following up with her request previously |
| 23 | document or that statement. | 23 | to me that once the screenplay got done she wanted to |
| 24 | Q. So you didn't actually come to an agreement to | 24 | read it and said she'd put up the money to see it |
| 20 | a. So you diant actuary come to an agreement to | | |
| | Page 58 | | Page 60 |

15 (Pages 57 to 60)

| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 24 25 24 25 26 7 8 9 10 11 23 24 25 26 7 8 9 10 11 23 24 25 26 7 8 9 10 11 22 24 25 26 7 8 9 10 11 22 24 25 26 7 8 9 10 11 22 24 25 26 27 28 20 20 21 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 | developed. So she asked me to get ahold of it once it was completed so that she could take a look at it and consider to see if she wanted to be an investor or just actively help with getting the she spent, I mean, crazy hours helping with Ted Gerdes with documentation trying to get the opinion letter. But step number one after she provided \$100,000 was to get the screenplay rewritten. And, of course, she wanted to see that when it was done. And so now some time has gone by, and so I followed up with her request. Q. Wasn't a part of the Circle the Wagons screenplay already sent to her in the business plan? A. The original one was. The problem with the original screenplay, it was I hired a young writer out of college to write it for me and it was written more like a documentary. I never done this before I didn't know the difference between a documentary and a motion picture. So when we tried to get original opinion letter, the law firm wouldn't even consider it because it just wasn't done right and it wasn't done by a union writer in the WGA. So we had to go back and do a rewrite of the screenplay. So the original one she got was the original documentary time the in a work linear. | No. 99. A. Okay. Q. And that's the confidentiality agreement that she signed. And I think your signature is on that one too. A. Yes, that was the executed copy. Q. Then on paragraph 25 of Exhibit 4, Bates page 5, it says: On or about August 2nd Betts informed Cla "via phone call that she did not want to officially invest in the Movie for fear of repercussions from confidential settlement with SDG&E, but would make cash donation with understanding the risky nature of making a movie and did not have any expectations of being returned." And so that's what she told you on a phone call, correct? A. She told me that in person when she handed the check and when she Q. I'm just asking you: Did she tell you that on a phone call on August 2nd? That's what it says here. I must have thought that when I wrote this, because and the main discussion when she gave me the check | ark a it me she eck |
|---|--|--|---|
| 25 | documentary type that is written in a very linear | 25 because I know she had asked me to when we tal | ked |
| | Page 61 | Page |) 63 |
| 1 2 3 4 5 | fashion, like: On this day this happened, the next day this happened. Where a motion picture is done completely different and jumps all around and kind of talks about the future, talks about the present kind of jumps around. So there was two there was two that | about the investment, whether it was going to be paid back once we got investor or not the phone call, that w had we talked about her confidentiality agreement with SDG&E that she was concerned on how it would look. There was a lot of things discussed. So, yes, I believe | ı |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 | she got. And, to my knowledge, she probably you know, I can go back and look, but she probably got a confidential agreement, an NDA for both of them. I would have to go back and look. Q. You mean for the very first one the business plan? A. Yeah. I don't know if she did or not. That one I don't know if she did or not for that one. Q. That might be in the 3,200 pages? A. Yes. Q. So on Exhibit 4, paragraph 24, which is page Bates 5 are you with me? A. Yes. Q it says: On August 2nd, 2014 Betts e-mailed Clark's counsel "a copy of the Confidentiality Agreement she signed on July 31, 2014 as a condition of precedent to reading the screen play (1st draft.)" And then it attaches a copy of the Confidentiality Agreement as Exhibit G, which is Bates | this is what we talked with on that night as well. And then she asked me that she wanted to have some kind a financial investment, convert that to an equity position Q. We will get to A. Let me finish. Let me finish. So that conversation that we had talked about a lot of things and encompassed all of those things, whic prompted me to call the attorney and send her a letter of understanding for her review. Q. I think you jumped way ahead of yourself here. I'm just asking you if on August 2nd there was a phone call, and that's what was discussed during that phone call. Not other conversations or subsequent conversations. A. There was a lot of conversations in that phone call, including this. Q. And then you attached to that Exhibit H, which is Bates No. 104. And that's an e-mail of August 2nd A. Okay. | of |

16 (Pages 61 to 64)

| 1 | | | |
|--|---|--|--|
| | Q at 6:48 a.m. So was that phone call on | 1 | A. Okay. |
| 2 | August 2nd sometime before 6:48 a.m.? | 2 | Q. And in there Carla is asking Jennifer: How you |
| 3 | A. I might have misspoke on the date because I | 3 | are? I spoke with Ed and he asked me to revise the |
| 4 | think it was the night before. | 4 | Letter of Understanding to reflect the fact that you |
| 5 | Q. Okay. And then the e-mail from Jennifer Betts, | 5 | would like first refusal to perhaps convert the 100,000 |
| 6 | which is Bates No. 104, is to Carla Polkinhorn, | 6 | 'Development Fee' into an equity interest in the film |
| 7 | P-o-l-k-i-n-h-o-r-n. | 7 | and perhaps invest further (rather than being re-paid |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 8 | this development fee upon the film's full funding which |
| 9 | Q. And that's your attorney? | 9 | will be based on the budget that will be established in |
| 10 | A. Yes. | 10 | coming weeks during the development phase)." |
| 11 | Q. And she says: "Attached is the executed | 11 | And then at the bottom of that is there an |
| 12 | Confidentiality Agreement. Although I do not plan to | 12 | e-mail of August 4th that's telling Jennifer: Attached |
| 13 | invest, Ed said this was required such that he can share | 13 | is the Letter of Understanding. "The above link will |
| 14 | the Screenplay with me, et cetera." | 14 | take you to Delaware, LLC status." What is that? |
| 15 | A. Correct. | 15 | A. Circle the Wagons, LLC was formed as a Delaware |
| 16 | Q. And did you understand at that time that | 16 | corporation. |
| 17 | Ms. Betts did not plan to invest in your movie? | 17 | Q. When was that formed? |
| 18 | A. Based on this particular e-mail, Ms. Betts was | 18 | A. I just went through this with the tax people. |
| 19 | going back and forth whether she could, whether she | 19 | I think officially in 2000 it was 2012 or 2014. And |
| 20 | couldn't. And in this particular e-mail she indicated | 20 | the reason I say that is I just had to get the tax |
| 20 | that that's that's the first I had seen that, when | 20 | people were confused on my filing so I just had a |
| 22 | she wrote this to Ms. Polkinhorn. | 22 | meeting with them. They had two different accounts. |
| 23 | Q. And you got a copy of the e-mail, right? | 23 | I formed Circle the Wagons, LLC, the idea of it |
| 23 | A. Yes, I'm on here. | 24 | here as the Delaware corporation first, and I didn't |
| 25 | Q. Did that cause you any concern when you saw the | 25 | report it to the State of California. I didn't know I |
| 20 | Q. Did that cause you any concern when you saw the | 20 | |
| | Page 65 | | Page 67 |
| 1 | words: "Although I do not plan to invest"? | 1 | needed to because I wasn't doing business for two years. |
| | A. No. No one was forcing Ms. Betts to invest in | | |
| 2 | | | So althor I started it in 2012 and I notified the state |
| 2 | - | 2 | So either I started it in 2012, and I notified the state |
| 3 ⊿ | this movie. | 3 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the |
| 4 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an | 3 4 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, |
| 4 5 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to | 3 4 5 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. |
| 4 5 6 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, | 3 4 5 6 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because |
| 4 5 6 7 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." | 3 4 5 6 7 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the |
| 4 5 6 7 8 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? | 3 4 5 6 7 8 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, |
| 4 5 7 8 9 10 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? |
| 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. |
| 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. |
| 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates | 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel | 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," quote, "development fee," end quote, "and included an | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? A. Yes. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," quote, "development fee," end quote, "and included an option to give Betts first right of refusal to | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 18 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? A. Yes. Q. Did you put any assets into it to start it up? |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," quote, "development fee," end quote, "and included an option to give Betts first right of refusal to convert 'Development Fee' to an equity position," quote, | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 10 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? A. Yes. Q. Did you put any assets into it to start it up? A. At the time I don't think I did. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," quote, "development fee," end quote, "and included an option to give Betts first right of refusal to convert 'Development Fee' to an equity position," quote, "if and only when," end of quote, "funding for a feature | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? A. Yes. Q. Did you put any assets into it to start it up? A. At the time I don't think I did. Q. Did you sign any documents transferring the |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," quote, "development fee," end quote, "and included an option to give Betts first right of refusal to convert 'Development Fee' to an equity position," quote, "if and only when," end of quote, "funding for a feature film is received." And it attaches Exhibit I, which is | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? A. Yes. Q. Did you put any assets into it to start it up? A. At the time I don't think I did. Q. Did you sign any documents transferring the authorship of "Circle the Wagons" or the copyright to |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," quote, "development fee," end quote, "and included an option to give Betts first right of refusal to convert 'Development Fee' to an equity position," quote, "if and only when," end of quote, "funding for a feature film is received." And it attaches Exhibit I, which is an e-mail, from Carla Polkinhorn of August 18th, 2014 to | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? A. Yes. Q. Did you put any assets into it to start it up? A. At the time I don't think I did. Q. Did you sign any documents transferring the authorship of "Circle the Wagons" or the copyright to "Circle the Wagons" or whatever that would be into the |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," quote, "development fee," end quote, "and included an option to give Betts first right of refusal to convert 'Development Fee' to an equity position," quote, "if and only when," end of quote, "funding for a feature film is received." And it attaches Exhibit I, which is an e-mail, from Carla Polkinhorn of August 18th, 2014 to Jennifer. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? A. Yes. Q. Did you put any assets into it to start it up? A. At the time I don't think I did. Q. Did you sign any documents transferring the authorship of "Circle the Wagons" or the copyright to "Circle the Wagons" or whatever that would be into the LLC? |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22 23 24 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," quote, "development fee," end quote, "and included an option to give Betts first right of refusal to convert 'Development Fee' to an equity position," quote, "if and only when," end of quote, "funding for a feature film is received." And it attaches Exhibit I, which is an e-mail, from Carla Polkinhorn of August 18th, 2014 to Jennifer. A. What Bates stamp number are you looking at? | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 24 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? A. Yes. Q. Did you put any assets into it to start it up? A. At the time I don't think I did. Q. Did you sign any documents transferring the authorship of "Circle the Wagons" or the copyright to "Circle the Wagons" or whatever that would be into the LLC? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 | this movie. Q. On that e-mail, which is Bates 104, there is an e-mail from Carla Polkinhorn dated July 10th, 2014 to Jennifer and cc'd to you. And it says: "Hi, Jennifer, Nice to meet you and hope all is well." Had Jennifer personally met Carla? A. I think that was just that meeting, two ladies meeting online. I don't think they ever met in person, that I can recall. I don't know that they would know what each other looked like. Q. And paragraph 26 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates No. 5, it says: On August 18th, Clark's outside counsel sent Betts a "Letter of Understanding confirming her understanding of the risky nature of providing a," quote, "development fee," end quote, "and included an option to give Betts first right of refusal to convert 'Development Fee' to an equity position," quote, "if and only when," end of quote, "funding for a feature film is received." And it attaches Exhibit I, which is an e-mail, from Carla Polkinhorn of August 18th, 2014 to Jennifer. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 | in 2014 which I think is the case. I think the Delaware corporation, off the top of my head, was 2012, and then California became aware in 2014. So I had to go back and reconcile taxes because they had all the deposits. They just put them in the wrong account. Q. Isn't that the name of it, Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? A. That makes sense. Yes, so I formed it in 2012. Thanks. That makes sense. Q. And when you formed Delaware, LLC 2012, were you the sole owner of it? A. Yes. Q. So you were the managing member? A. Yes. Q. Did you put any assets into it to start it up? A. At the time I don't think I did. Q. Did you sign any documents transferring the authorship of "Circle the Wagons" or the copyright to "Circle the Wagons" or whatever that would be into the LLC? |

17 (Pages 65 to 68)

| 1 2 | any questions regarding Circle the Wagons, LLC, its formation or any other financial interest in Circle the | 1 2 | 2012, LLC or its investors are not relevant to this subject matter. Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a |
|--------|---|--------|--|
| 3 | Wagons, as Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a party to | 3 | party to this case. And this witness is not in a |
| 4 | this action. | 4 | position to speak for Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC since |
| 5 | BY MR. MONSON: | 5 | they are not a party to this case. |
| 6 | Q. But yet you're asking Ms. Betts to invest in | 6 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 7 | Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic], correct? | 7 | Q. And one other question. Do you know whether |
| 8 | A. At the time, yes. But she did not invest | 8 | or not anyone else invested in Circle the Wagons |
| 9 | she has no involvement with Circle the Wagons, LLC. | 9 | 2012, LLC? I don't want to know who. I don't want to |
| 10 | Q. What would one be investing in in Circle the | 10 | know how much. Just do you know if anyone did? Yes or |
| 11 | Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] if it was just an LLC and didn't | 11 | no? |
| 12 | own the rights to "Circle the Wagons," the book? | 12 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object |
| 13 | A. I'm sorry. Say that again. | 13 | to the grounds that you're asking a question that if |
| 14 | Q. What is one investing in with Circle the | 14 | somebody were to invest in Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC, |
| 15 | Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? What assets did it have? | 15 | that is privileged information. |
| 16 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object | 16 | Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a party to |
| 17 | on the grounds of any questioning any questions | 17 | this case, and, therefore, this witness will be |
| 18 | pertaining to Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC as it is a | 18 | instructed not to answer any questions. The complaint |
| 19 | separate corporation and not a party to this litigation, | 19 | is against Mr. Clark as an individual, not against |
| 20 | named as a defendant or at all in this litigation. | 20 | Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC. |
| 21 | BY MR. MONSON: | 21 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 22 | Q. Has anyone else ever invested in Circle the | 22 | Q. I am not asking if there was an investment or |
| 23 | Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic]? | 23 | if there wasn't an investment. I'm just asking if you |
| 24 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object | 24 | know if there was or wasn't an investment. If you say |
| 25 | that the question is confidential to Circle the Wagons | 25 | no, then I have no further questions because you don't |
| | | | |
| | Page 69 | | Page 71 |
| 1 | 2012, LLC. And Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a | 1 | know. If you say yes, then I might have to bring a |
| 2 | party to this litigation, and the witness will be | 2 | motion to compel or something. |
| 3 | instructed not to answer any further questions regarding | 3 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object |
| 4 | corporate structure, finances of any kind for Circle the | 4 | on the grounds that it's irrelevant, there is no |
| 5 | Wagons 2012, LLC. | 5 | foundation. Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a party |
| 6 | BY MR. MONSON: | 6 | to this case. Information pertaining to investors, |
| 7 | Q. Well, I don't want to know anything about its | 7 | whether there are any or there are not any are not |
| 8 | corporate structure because it's not a corporation, but | 8 | subject to this litigation. |
| 9 | I do want to know if anyone has invested. Not who. Not | 9 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 10 | how much. Just has anyone else invested in Circle the | 10 | Q. But all I'm asking is if you know if there are |
| 11 | Wagons 2012, LLC? | 11 | or there aren't. And I don't want to know what you |
| 12 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object | 12 | know, just do you know. |
| 13 | on the grounds it is irrelevant, that Circle the Wagons | 13 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, Counselor, the |
| 14 | 2012, LLC, who invests is not part of this underlying | 14 | objections have been addressed. You've got the answer. |
| 15 | matter. And Mr. Clark will not answer any questions. | 15 | Move on to another question. |
| 16 | BY MR. MONSON: | 16 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 17 | Q. When you say it's not relevant, discovery is | 17 | Q. You haven't answered my question. See, to |
| 18 | for the purpose of finding out what may be relevant. | 18 | bring a motion to compel, if the judge makes you answer |
| 19 | So it is a little broader. We are not talking about | 19 | the question and you said, "Judge, I don't know if there |
| 20 | whether it's relevant at trial, but whether it's | 20 | are any investors. Yes or no, I don't know either way," |
| 21 | relevant at discovery. | 21 | then there is no answer. And I just want to know if you |
| 22 | I think I'm entitled to find out if anyone else | 22 | say to the judge, "Yes, Judge, I do know if there are |
| 23 | ever invested in Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC, other than | 23 | investors," then the judge may order you to tell me or |
| 24 | your contention, that Ms. Betts did. | 24 | may order you not to tell me. |
| 25 | | | |
| | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, Circle the Wagons | 25 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I am going to state |

18 (Pages 69 to 72)

| · · | | | |
|-----|--|----|--|
| 1 | the objection that we are asking this witness a question | 1 | And, you know and it indicates although she was |
| 2 | pertaining to the corporation of LLC or the Circle | 2 | planning on it, after she re-evaluated her return on all |
| 3 | the Wagons 2012, LLC. | 3 | of her investments, that she just didn't feel at that |
| 4 | With that said, and standing objection, the | 4 | time, and pursuant to this e-mail, that she was going to |
| 5 | witness will answer. | 5 | be able to. And I responded: Very well. We'll keep in |
| 6 | THE WITNESS: No, there are no other investors | 6 | touch. |
| 7 | other than me personally. | 7 | Q. Then it goes on to say: "However on |
| 8 | BY MR. MONSON: | 8 | September 21, 2014, informed" I guess you mean |
| 9 | Q. Thank you. | 9 | Betts Betts informed Clark "she had changed her mind |
| 10 | How much have you invested in Circle the Wagons | 10 | and scheduled a meeting on September 23, 2014 to provide |
| 11 | 2012, LLC? | 11 | a \$100,000 Development Fee check to" Clark. And then |
| 12 | A. I honestly don't have any idea. A lot of time | 12 | you attached a copy of the check. |
| 13 | and money. I really don't have any idea. I've never | 13 | A. Correct. |
| 14 | thought about it. I've never sat down and penciled out | 14 | (Exhibit 5 marked for identification.) |
| 14 | to see my time how much time was spent versus how | 14 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 16 | much money and in screenwriters, et cetera, and lawyers | 16 | Q. I'll show you what we'll mark as Exhibit 5, |
| | prior to getting to the point of representing Ms. Betts | 17 | which is a copy of a check of September 21st, 2014, |
| 17 | | 1 | |
| 18 | in litigation. | 18 | payable to Ed Clark for \$100,000, signed by Jennifer |
| 19 | Q. Excluding time, do you have any estimate as to | 19 | Betts. And on the flip side of it, it shows an |
| 20 | how many hard dollars you've invested in Circle the | 20 | endorsement, which appears to be Ed Clark's signature. |
| 21 | Wagons 2012, LLC? | 21 | Is this a copy of the check that you received? |
| 22 | A. I don't have any idea right now. I've not even | 22 | A. Yes, it is. |
| 23 | given that any thought whatsoever. | 23 | Q. And is that your signature on the reverse side? |
| 24 | Q. Would it be less than a million dollars? | 24 | A. Yes, it is. |
| 25 | A. Oh, yes. I didn't spend a million dollars on | 25 | Q. Was there any other documentation between you |
| | Page 73 | | Page 75 |
| | | | |
| 1 | it. | 1 | and Ms. Betts at the time that they check was given to |
| 2 | Q. Would it be less than a half a million dollars? | 2 | you? |
| 3 | A. I don't know, Counselor. Because time is money | 3 | A. The documentation that we had in front of us at |
| 4 | for me, and I spent a lot of time developing | 4 | the time was the letter of understanding sent to her |
| 5 | Q. I'm not asking you about time. | 5 | from Ms. Polkinhorn. And I had that with me. |
| 6 | A. I don't know. | 6 | Q. And did Ms. Betts ever sign the letter of |
| 7 | Q. I'm asking you about dollars. | 7 | understanding? |
| 8 | A. As I sit here today, I'm going to tell you I | 8 | A. No, she did not. She indicated that she didn't |
| 9 | don't know. I don't know how much physical money I | 9 | want to have anything in writing because for fear of |
| 10 | spent and I am not going to sit here and guess or | 10 | repercussions from SDG&E and her existing |
| 11 | estimate for you. I am telling you I am the only or | 11 | Confidentiality Agreement. |
| 12 | investor to this point that got the first screenplay | 12 | Q. Where were you when you received this check? |
| 13 | written and the first attempt denied for an opinion | 13 | A. I don't recall the name of it. She had me meet |
| 14 | letter. So whatever that cost me up to that point for | 14 | at a cafe somewhere down here that was had something |
| 15 | the lawyers and writers, it cost me. I don't remember | 15 | to do with her family, her grandfather like owned the |
| 16 | what the number is. | 16 | museum or started the museum. I don't recall. You |
| 17 | Q. So in paragraph 27 of the second amended | 17 | would have to ask your client. But it was a little cafe |
| 18 | complaint, which is on Bates page 6, you say that: On | 18 | she had us meet at. She picked the spot. |
| 19 | September 6th, Betts informed Clark "she was not going | 19 | Q. How long was the meeting? |
| 20 | to be able to move forward with a 'Development Fee' for | 20 | A. Well, it was interestingly that you ask |
| 21 | a variety of reasons." | 21 | that. The lunch was for about maybe an hour because we |
| 22 | Can you elaborate on the variety of reasons she | 22 | had lunch. And then she asked me to walk around with |
| 23 | informed you about? | 23 | her so she could show me the town that involved all of |
| 24 | A. There is an e-mail in your file where she talks | 24 | her family heritage. |
| 25 | about all of her investments and where her money was at. | 25 | Q. Did you ever have a conversation with Ms. Betts |
| | Page 74 | | Page 76 |

19 (Pages 73 to 76)

| 1 | where she talked about making you a short-term loan? | 1 You have to realize a couple weeks prior to | |
|----|--|---|----|
| 2 | A. All conversations involving the short-term loan | 2 this Ms. Betts invited me to go on a two-week vacation | ۱ |
| 3 | were prefaced with getting repaid. We both thought this | 3 with her to Italy. The day night before we were | |
| 4 | movie would get funded quickly, as soon as we got | 4 supposed to meet, I called to confirm whether our | |
| 5 | investment money. Never did we have any discussions | 5 meeting was still on. I informed her I was going to be | |
| 6 | where I would be held personally responsible. All | 6 in San Diego with my son because he was doing a | |
| 7 | discussions, including the letter e-mail to her just | 7 triathlon. And she tried to get me to come spend the | |
| 8 | a couple days before this, talked about if there was a | 8 night with her in a hotel. And I said no. | |
| 9 | short-term loan it would be precedent on a getting | 9 After she gave me the check we were walking | |
| 10 | funded. That's why the letter of understanding clearly | 10 around. I had to ask Ms. Betts to please quit trying to | |
| 11 | understood this was basically was an at will | 11 hold my hand in public because I have a girlfriend, I an | m |
| 12 | investment. Because she wanted to be a part of it and | 12 not interested. And if this check was in any way | |
| 13 | that she fully understood the risk of a movie. There is | 13 contingent on anything other than what her and I agree | ed |
| 14 | nothing that says nor would I have ever agreed to be | 14 upon, to move this movie forward, I'm happy to give it | |
| 15 | personally responsible. I wouldn't have taken the | 15 back to you. And she absolutely was emphatic and sa | |
| 16 | money. | 16 "No, that's not the issue. This movie has to get done." | |
| 17 | In fact, I offered to give the money back to | 17 She reiterated that when she got involved with | |
| 18 | her the day we walked around after she had given me the | 18 Ted Gerdes, that this movie has to get done, what her | |
| 19 | check, clarifying that this was not there were no | 19 role and intent of the movie was. | |
| 20 | conditions attached to this movie in any way, shape or | 20 Q. When she gave you the check did she tell you | |
| 21 | form. | 21 that: I don't expect to ever be paid? | |
| 22 | There was an e-mail just a few days before that | A. Yes, she did. She goes: I realize this is | |
| 23 | meeting from me to her addressing the fact that if it's | 23 movie. I understand the risk. I don't care if it's in | |
| 24 | a short-term loan it specifically states, which she | 24 writing or not. I prefer it not to be because of my | |
| 25 | we both thought first of all, neither one of us had | 25 concern with SDG&E. And if I don't ever get it back, I | |
| | Page 77 | Page 7 | 79 |
| | | | |
| 1 | any idea how long the rate case would take. I was under | 1 don't ever get it back. | |
| 2 | the impression it was something that was going to happen | 2 Q. Isn't it true that when she gave you the check | |
| 3 | during that same time frame. So when we talked about a | 3 it was agreed that she would be repaid as soon as | |
| 4 | short-term loan, we both realized and knew that the rate | 4 possible? | |
| 5 | case had to be done because that's the ending of the | 5 A. No, sir, it was not. It was agreed that she | |
| 6 | movie. She had control of when that got done. I wasn't | 6 would get repaid if and when if we got movie | |
| 7 | working on it at the time, she was. | 7 investment from an investor. That's the only way that | |
| 8 | Q. Did Ms. Betts tell you there were no conditions | 8 she could get the money back. And at that point in time | |
| 9 | on what you could use the funds for? | 9 she asked for the ability to convert that \$100,000 into | |
| 10 | A. Yes. | 10 an equity position if we had gotten to the point where | |
| 11 | Q. So you could use them to pay your rent or you | 11 we would go out to public. She was aware we couldn't g | go |
| 12 | could use them to invest in the movie? | 12 out to public yet because we didn't have an opinion | |
| 13 | A. Well, the intent shown by all the documents was | 13 letter. | |
| 14 | that Ms. Betts and I proceeded as a result of that to | 14 Q. So the \$100,000 she would get paid back as soon | |
| 15 | work on the movie for the next two years. So there was | 15 as you could find someone to invest \$100,000 in the | |
| 16 | no doubt in her mind or my mind what we were doing and | 16 movie? | |
| 17 | what the money was being spent on. | 17 A. Well, she was helping me try to find it. She | |
| 18 | Q. But | 18 was working on the film with me. But, yes, the premise | |
| 19 | A. But there were no conditions on how the money | 19 being that we were both excited about getting this movie | e |
| 20 | was spent or when it was spent or how it was spent. | 20 together. She had a vested interest in getting the | |
| 21 | Q. And that's what she told you when she gave you | 21 movie together. It was going to be shot at her ranch. | |
| 22 | the check? | 22 So she fully understood what we were trying to do. And | I |
| 23 | A. That's correct. And she told me again. We | 23 that we both quite honestly we were working quite | |
| 24 | had a discussion while we were walking around and she | 24 well together. We both thought this is something that | |
| 25 | | | |
| 20 | confirmed it. | 25 we could get funding for quickly. | |
| 20 | confirmed it. Page 78 | 25 we could get funding for quickly. | 00 |

^{20 (}Pages 77 to 80)

| 1 | We didn't understand at the time how important | 1 | money. |
|--|--|--|---|
| 2 | that opinion letter was to get getting investors. We | 2 | Fully stand behind you know, fully plan on |
| 3 | didn't find that out until after Ms. Betts was not able | 3 | standing behind what I suggested that I would do as a |
| 4 | to give Ted Gerdes the documentation we needed to | 4 | result of her and I working on this film. |
| 5 | support the film. | 5 | Q. Was there any discussion on the day that you |
| 6 | Q. So are you saying that at no time did you ever | 6 | were handed the check about why the check was made |
| 7 | agree to repay the loan as soon as possible? | 7 | payable to you as opposed to "Circle the Wagons"? |
| - | A. At no time did I ever agree to repay the loan | 8 | A. Yes. |
| 8 | as soon as possible. I did agree the only thing that | 9 | Q. What was that discussion? |
| 9 | | - | A. She did not want she knew that the movie |
| 10 | I ever agreed to is that in the event we get funding, | 10 | |
| 11 | she will get her money back from the investors. | 11 | would come out as "Circle the Wagons," and she didn't |
| 12 | Q. What attempts did you make to get funding? | 12 | want to have her name she wanted to conceal it from |
| 13 | A. We actually throughout the process of her | 13 | SDG&E being able to find out that it was made out to |
| 14 | and I working together on the film, the producer and | 14 | supporting the film. That's why she made it out to me |
| 15 | lawyer I was working with, we were in constant | 15 | personally. |
| 16 | communications in Dubai. And to the point where they | 16 | Q. What was your understanding as to why she |
| 17 | were going to fly out and meet with me. But they | 17 | didn't want SDG&E to know that she was funding any of |
| 18 | wouldn't do it until they got an opinion letter on the | 18 | the movie? |
| 19 | film. Because they can't invest in a movie that you | 19 | A. She told me she signed a Confidentiality |
| 20 | can't get insurance on. | 20 | Agreement in her settlement with SDG&E on her personal |
| 21 | Quite honestly there was a very high confidence | 21 | case for \$1.5 million. At the time she told me 1.6. I |
| 22 | level had we got insurance, we would get immediate | 22 | thought it was more money than 1.5 until I found the |
| 23 | funding. | 23 | document that she told me it was over \$1.6 million. |
| 24 | Q. Are you still working on trying to get the | 24 | Q. So when you received the check and went to |
| 25 | movie? | 25 | deposit it, did you take the time to send any kind of an |
| | | | |
| | Page 81 | | Page 83 |
| 1 | A. Right now, yes, I am. I will. And it will | 1 | e-mail confirming what it was for to Ms. Betts? |
| 2 | eventually go forward. But right now I was on hold | 2 | A. No. |
| 3 | until the PUC rate case got done. | 3 | Q. Did you take any notes or anything of your |
| 4 | I haven't gotten 100 percent confirmation on | 4 | recollections of what happened that day at or about the |
| 5 | where that's all. I just recently found out that I | 5 | time it happened? |
| 6 | think they get denied so I think that case is over. | 6 | A. I don't follow. You mean notes about her |
| 7 | However, with what I'm working on against the PUC on the | 7 | giving me the check? |
| 8 | Northern California fires, there is going to be some | 8 | Q. Yes. |
| | more modifications because it's a California issue, it's | | Q. 163. |
| 9 10 | more mounications because it's a Camornia issue, it's | | |
| | not just a San Diago issue | 9 | A. No. |
| | not just a San Diego issue. | 10 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: |
| 11 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still | 10 11 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for |
| 11 12 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never | 10 11 12 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it |
| 11 12 13 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't | 10 11 12 13 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? |
| 11 12 13 14 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to | 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to |
| 11 12 13 14 15 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until | 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. Q. So it's still your position that if you receive | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't write yourself a memo? |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. Q. So it's still your position that if you receive \$100,000 in funding, that first \$100,000 would go to | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't write yourself a memo? A. I don't need any protection because there |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. Q. So it's still your position that if you receive \$100,000 in funding, that first \$100,000 would go to Ms. Betts? | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't write yourself a memo? A. I don't need any protection because there was the check is enough. She made an at will |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. Q. So it's still your position that if you receive \$100,000 in funding, that first \$100,000 would go to Ms. Betts? A. I propose that she will get her money back if | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't write yourself a memo? A. I don't need any protection because there was the check is enough. She made an at will investment at her own free risk. There is nothing in |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. Q. So it's still your position that if you receive \$100,000 in funding, that first \$100,000 would go to Ms. Betts? A. I propose that she will get her money back if the movie gets funded. I've never said anything other | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't write yourself a memo? A. I don't need any protection because there was the check is enough. She made an at will investment at her own free risk. There is nothing in writing. There is no contract. There is nothing. |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. Q. So it's still your position that if you receive \$100,000 in funding, that first \$100,000 would go to Ms. Betts? A. I propose that she will get her money back if the movie gets funded. I've never said anything other than that. And I don't think she has ever alleged that | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't write yourself a memo? A. I don't need any protection because there was the check is enough. She made an at will investment at her own free risk. There is nothing in writing. There is no contract. There is nothing. Q. If you look at paragraph 29 of Exhibit 4, |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. Q. So it's still your position that if you receive \$100,000 in funding, that first \$100,000 would go to Ms. Betts? A. I propose that she will get her money back if the movie gets funded. I've never said anything other than that. And I don't think she has ever alleged that I said I wouldn't pay her. It has nothing to do with me | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't write yourself a memo? A. I don't need any protection because there was the check is enough. She made an at will investment at her own free risk. There is nothing in writing. There is no contract. There is nothing. Q. If you look at paragraph 29 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates 6, it says: On September 28th, 2015, |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. Q. So it's still your position that if you receive \$100,000 in funding, that first \$100,000 would go to Ms. Betts? A. I propose that she will get her money back if the movie gets funded. I've never said anything other than that. And I don't think she has ever alleged that | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't write yourself a memo? A. I don't need any protection because there was the check is enough. She made an at will investment at her own free risk. There is nothing in writing. There is no contract. There is nothing. Q. If you look at paragraph 29 of Exhibit 4, |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | So the movie is moving forward and I'm still working on it. And I still have plans. And I've never ever told Ms. Betts that when we get funding she won't get her money. And if we go forward I still am going to stand behind what I said I was going to do. But until such time as we get funding for the movie we're both out a lot of money. Q. So it's still your position that if you receive \$100,000 in funding, that first \$100,000 would go to Ms. Betts? A. I propose that she will get her money back if the movie gets funded. I've never said anything other than that. And I don't think she has ever alleged that I said I wouldn't pay her. It has nothing to do with me | 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. So you didn't sit down and write to yourself: I met with Ms. Betts today and she gave me the check for \$100,000 and she doesn't expect it to be repaid and it was not a loan? A. I didn't need to. She is a lawyer. I tried to put the understanding in writing. She had reasons not to because of her legal recourse from SDG&E. Q. No, I mean for your own protection you didn't write yourself a memo? A. I don't need any protection because there was the check is enough. She made an at will investment at her own free risk. There is nothing in writing. There is no contract. There is nothing. Q. If you look at paragraph 29 of Exhibit 4, which is Bates 6, it says: On September 28th, 2015, |

^{21 (}Pages 81 to 84)

| 1 | Rate Application, and quoted," in quotes, "('Of course, | 1 | words in my mouth. |
|---|---|--|---|
| 2 | I will pay you/request your fees as part of | 2 | Q. I don't stick words in your mouth. I'm quoting |
| 3 | intervention, et cetera, or we can work something out')" | 3 | the exact words that you wrote in the complaint on three |
| 4 | end of quote, and assured Clark he would be paid. | 4 | different occasions: The first complaint, the first |
| 5 | When you say "again requested," what do you | 5 | amended complaint, and the second amended complaint. |
| 6 | mean by that? | 6 | But I'm just saying on May 21st, that's when |
| 7 | A. Ms. Betts had continually, throughout my I | 7 | you met Shames and talked about being the expert. And |
| 8 | am going to call it friendship at the time because at | 8 | then on September 28th, 2015, that's again requesting |
| 9 | the time it was a friendship was requesting my | 9 | you serve as the expert on the rate case. |
| 10 | services to help on the rate case until she got involved | 10 | A. Correct. |
| 11 | with Mr. Shames. And at one point in time there was | 11 | Q. And so there was one time back in |
| 12 | apparently a lot of distrust between the two. | 12 | A. 2014. |
| 13 | She wrote me an e-mail and it might have been | 13 | Q 2014. And this is the second time. |
| 14 | just prior to this, but she was concerned about and | 14 | A. Yes. |
| 15 | I'll use her words: Mr. Shames being a Kool-Aid drinker | 15 | Q. So back in 2014, was it Shames asking you to |
| 16 | and being part of the status quo that had been framing | 16 | work on the rate case or was it Clark [sic] or was it |
| 17 | her and assured me that if she has to do the rate case | 17 | both of them? |
| 18 | on her own, by herself, she will, and she will pay me on | 18 | A. Well, back in 2014, when I first met Mr. Shames |
| 19 | the rate case separately from. | 19 | at Ms. Betts' house, he was just asking my availability |
| 20 | So in essence on the phone I was telling her: | 20 | and if I'm willing to testify against a utility. That |
| 21 | Look, I can't keep working for free. I need a retainer | 21 | was the extent of my conversation with Mr. Shames at |
| 22 | agreement. And she was assuring me that she would pay | 22 | Ms. Betts' house. |
| 23 | me regardless if Mr. Shames or SDCAN did or not. | 23 | Following that, Ms. Betts retained my services |
| 24 | Q. Well in paragraph 29 you said: "Again | 24 | for her personal case. And when that ended and at |
| 25 | requested" you to be her expert. When was the first | 25 | this point in time she wasn't sure yet whether she was |
| | | | |
| | Page 85 | | Page 87 |
| | | | U |
| 1 | time she had requested you to be her expert? | 1 | _ |
| 1 | time she had requested you to be her expert? A. The first time there was there was three | 1 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she |
| 2 | A. The first time there was there was three | 2 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her |
| 2 3 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real | 2 3 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of |
| 2 3 4 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. | 2 3 4 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing |
| 2 3 4 5 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 | 2 3 4 5 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you | 2 3 4 5 6 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my mouth. We talked about that issue already. And so when you make that statement, that statement you just made | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then transferred it into the LLC account. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my mouth. We talked about that issue already. And so when you make that statement, that statement you just made where I agreed to work for SDCAN, I already shared with | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then transferred it into the LLC account. My question is: Do you know how long it took |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my mouth. We talked about that issue already. And so when you make that statement, that statement you just made where I agreed to work for SDCAN, I already shared with you that that statement was letting Mr. Shames aware | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then transferred it into the LLC account. My question is: Do you know how long it took before the money went from the Chase account into the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my mouth. We talked about that issue already. And so when you make that statement, that statement you just made where I agreed to work for SDCAN, I already shared with you that that statement was letting Mr. Shames aware that I would be available to testify against the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then transferred it into the LLC account. My question is: Do you know how long it took before the money went from the Chase account into the Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] account? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my mouth. We talked about that issue already. And so when you make that statement, that statement you just made where I agreed to work for SDCAN, I already shared with you that that statement was letting Mr. Shames aware that I would be available to testify against the utility. We had no contract at that point in time when | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then transferred it into the LLC account. My question is: Do you know how long it took before the money went from the Chase account into the Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] account? A. I think within just a couple days I opened up |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my mouth. We talked about that issue already. And so when you make that statement, that statement you just made where I agreed to work for SDCAN, I already shared with you that that statement was letting Mr. Shames aware that I would be available to testify against the utility. We had no contract at that point in time when we met at his house. There was no scope of work. There | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then transferred it into the LLC account. My question is: Do you know how long it took before the money went from the Chase account into the Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] account? A. I think within just a couple days I opened up the account. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my mouth. We talked about that issue already. And so when you make that statement, that statement you just made where I agreed to work for SDCAN, I already shared with you that that statement was letting Mr. Shames aware that I would be available to testify against the utility. We had no contract at that point in time when | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then transferred it into the LLC account. My question is: Do you know how long it took before the money went from the Chase account into the Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] account? A. I think within just a couple days I opened up the account for Circle the Wagons, LLC. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 24 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my mouth. We talked about that issue already. And so when you make that statement, that statement you just made where I agreed to work for SDCAN, I already shared with you that that statement was letting Mr. Shames aware that I would be available to testify against the utility. We had no contract at that point in time when we met at his house. There was no scope of work. There was nothing talked about. Alls I said at that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Mr. Clark, I wanted to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then transferred it into the LLC account. My question is: Do you know how long it took before the money went from the Chase account into the Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] account? A. I think within just a couple days I opened up the account. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 | A. The first time there was there was three times, actually. And let me share it with you here real quick. Q. Well, I was just referring back to paragraph 21 where it said you A. To be her expert for the rate case. If she was going to to be her expert. She had already used me on her personal case. Q. Paragraph 21. Remember paragraph 21? It said you met with her and Shames out at her place. A. Correct. Q. And you agreed to work for SDCAN to oppose the rate case against SDG&E. And that's on May 21st. A. I'm going object that you just put words in my mouth. We talked about that issue already. And so when you make that statement, that statement you just made where I agreed to work for SDCAN, I already shared with you that that statement was letting Mr. Shames aware that I would be available to testify against the utility. We had no contract at that point in time when we met at his house. There was no scope of work. There was nothing talked about. Alls I said at that Q. I understand. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | going to work with Mr. Shames on the rate case. And she asked me if she did it on her own if I would be her expert. So she gave me a she gave me a scope of work. I think, off the top of my head, like reviewing of 12 or 14 depo she gave me a scope of work and asked for a retainer agreement. So I sent her another retainer agreement specifically for the rate case. MR. MONSON: Why don't we take a short break. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: We can go back on the record. BY MR. MONSON: Wo to clarify one thing, maybe more than one. Just one for now. You indicated that you took the \$100,000 and put it into your personal account at Chase and then transferred it into the LLC account. My question is: Do you know how long it took before the money went from the Chase account into the Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] account? A. I think within just a couple days I opened up the account for Circle the Wagons, LLC. Q. And the Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic], |

22 (Pages 85 to 88)

| 1 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to for Mr. Clark going | 1 | physical corporation. Questions specifically about |
|----|--|----|--|
| 2 | to object and direct this witness he is not going to | 2 | Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a function of this |
| 3 | answer any questions with regards to Circle the Wagons | 3 | case nor is it relevant or calculated to lead to any |
| | 2012, LLC. Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a party | 4 | |
| 4 | to this case. | | admissible discovery regarding your allegations of |
| 5 | | 5 | breach of contract towards Mr. Clark with this |
| 6 | BY MR. MONSON: | 6 | fabricated payment. It has nothing to do with that. It |
| 7 | Q. The fact that it's not a party to this case | 7 | is not relevant. And this witness will not answer the |
| 8 | doesn't really matter. | 8 | questions. |
| 9 | My question is: Did you open up an account | 9 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 10 | where you put the \$100,000, after it went from your | 10 | Q. Well, you contend that Ms. Betts invested in |
| 11 | account, your personal account in the name of Ed Clark | 11 | the LLC. |
| 12 | to an account that had the name on it that's identified | 12 | MR. CLARK: For this witness, states facts not |
| 13 | as Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] or some other name? | 13 | in evidence and misstates testimony. |
| 14 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, the question has | 14 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 15 | been asked and answered. Objections are on the record. | 15 | Q. Then Ms. Clark [sic] must have loaned you |
| 16 | This witness is instructed not to answer. | 16 | personally |
| 17 | BY MR. MONSON: | 17 | MR. CLARK: Objection. Ms. Clark is not a |
| 18 | Q. Well, was the account in the name of "Circle | 18 | party to the case. |
| 19 | the Wagons"? | 19 | MR. MONSON: Let me finish my statement. I'll |
| | - | | - |
| 20 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, the question was | 20 | stand corrected. |
| 21 | asked and answered and objections were lodged. | 21 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 22 | This witness is instructed not to answer. The | 22 | Q. Ms. Betts must have loaned you personally |
| 23 | Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a party to this case. | 23 | \$100,000 and she had nothing to do with the LLC. Thank |
| 24 | BY MR. MONSON: | 24 | you very much. |
| 25 | Q. It really doesn't matter whether they're a | 25 | MR. CLARK: For this witness I will lodge |
| | | | |
| | Page 89 | | Page 91 |
| | | | |
| 1 | party or not a party. You're a party and you're the | 1 | move to strike the last statement by counselor. States |
| 2 | controller and owner of the LLC, correct? There is | 2 | facts that are not in evidence. Has laid no foundation, |
| 3 | nobody else that owns any interest in the LLC; is that | 3 | has not presented this witness any foundation whatsoever |
| 4 | correct? | 4 | that an agreement or a contract of any kind exists, |
| 5 | MR. CLARK: For this witness, he is as | 5 | other than the fact that Ms. Betts made an at will |
| 6 | already been laid out, the question is objected to. It | 6 | investment in herself interest to further the movie of |
| 7 | has Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC is not a party to | 7 | "Circle the Wagons." |
| 8 | this case. And there will be no questions asked | 8 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 9 | regarding or answered regarding Circle the Wagons | 9 | Q. Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC. |
| 10 | 2012, LLC. | 10 | A. No, the movie is titled "Circle the Wagons." |
| 11 | BY MR. MONSON: | 11 | She didn't invest her at will contribution had |
| 12 | Q. We've already asked lots of questions about it | 12 | nothing to do with the corporation. It had to do with |
| 13 | and you've answered them. | 13 | strictly the furtherance of a motion picture called |
| 14 | A. Not true, sir. Go back and read me the record. | 14 | "Circle the Wagons." It has nothing to do with Circle |
| 15 | | 15 | the Wagons, LLC. Her self-interest was strictly the |
| | Q. Well, you attached the business plan. You've | | |
| 16 | attached all kinds of other documents and stuff. | 16 | fact that she wanted to be a part of making a movie. |
| 17 | A. In terms of what was originally done and the | 17 | Q. Is "Circle the Wagons" a feature film |
| 18 | actions between the parties, that's fine. | 18 | copyrighted in your name? |
| 19 | MR. CLARK: Your client has already indicated | 19 | A. Yes, it is. |
| 20 | that and you guys won the summary judgment motion on | 20 | Q. Is the copyright owned by you? |
| 21 | the fact you didn't sign anything with you've already | 21 | A. I think as part of the forming the LLC I |
| 22 | taken the position you have nothing to do with Circle | 22 | don't know that I think it is still owned by me |
| 23 | the Wagons 2012, LLC. All the documents to date show | 23 | personally. I have to look at the documentation. I |
| 24 | the actions of the party, the intent of the party, what | 24 | don't know if it's owned by the LLC or if it's owned by |
| 25 | the two parties agreed upon, the business dealings, the | 25 | me. I don't remember the legalities. There was a lot |
| - | | | , |
| | Page 90 | | Page 92 |
| | - | | - |

23 (Pages 89 to 92)

| 1 | of discussion back then. I don't recall. | 1 | A. I have revised in the second amended |
|--|---|--|--|
| 2 | Q. Well, have you ever signed a document | 2 | complaint the caption speaks for itself, who is involved |
| 3 | transferring the copyright interest in "Circle the | 3 | with this, which is SDCAN as a non-profit association, |
| 4 | Wagons" to the LLC? | 4 | Mr. Shames and Jennifer Betts as individuals. |
| 5 | A. As I just indicated, I recall having | 5 | Q. Again, so you're not suing Betts and Shames as |
| 6 | discussions when the lawyers were putting this together. | 6 | partners? |
| 7 | And I don't recall if I signed documents for that | 7 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object |
| 8 | specific issue or if I only signed the documents to form | 8 | that the cross-complaint speaks for itself. The second |
| 9 | the LLC. I don't remember. | 9 | amended cross-complaint speaks for itself as to who the |
| 10 | Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, Bates page 6, | 10 | parties are. |
| 11 | paragraph 30 of the second amended cross-complaint. | 11 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 12 | A. Bates stamp 30. Okay. Bates stamp 30? | 12 | Q. Well, do you know if there, in fact, is a |
| 13 | Q. No, Bates stamp 6, paragraph 30. | 13 | written partnership agreement between Betts and Shames? |
| 14 | It says: On March 18th, 2016, Betts confirmed | 14 | A. I don't know what's transpired between the two |
| 15 | to Clark "that she had form a partnership with | 15 | parties. |
| 16 | Shames doing business as SDCAN to oppose the San Diego | 16 | Q. And do you know whether there is any type of |
| 17 | Gas & Electric proposed rate increase with the" PUC. | 17 | oral partnership between Betts and Shames. |
| 18 | A. What Bates stamp for Exhibit K? | 18 | A. I can only recite what Ms. Betts shared with me |
| 19 | Q. Bates stamp is 113. | 19 | is that she formed a partnership with Mr. Shames. I |
| 20 | And so Exhibit K | 20 | don't know whether that was oral or written. I don't |
| 21 | A. Got it. | 21 | know any of the details about how that partnership was |
| 22 | Q is nothing more than the first two pages of | 22 | formed. Alls I can share with you is she called me and |
| 23 | Exhibit A, which is the application of SDG&E to recover | 23 | told me she was excited. She sent me this document so I |
| 24 | costs. | 24 | could see that her name was on the face place. |
| 25 | A. I think that this document, if you look at | 25 | Q. And the document doesn't indicate there is a |
| | | | |
| | Page 93 | | Page 95 |
| | 5 | | |
| 1 | - | 1 | |
| 1 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was | 1 | partnership, does it? |
| 2 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for | 2 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, |
| 2 3 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer | 2 3 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up |
| 2 3 4 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. | 2 3 4 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. |
| 2 3 4 5 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that | 2 3 4 5 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word | 2 3 4 5 6 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall when that issue first came up, but I just took her word | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and the Public Utilities Commission." How did that come |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall when that issue first came up, but I just took her word at for what it was. And she might have misspoke, but | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and the Public Utilities Commission." How did that come about? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall when that issue first came up, but I just took her word at for what it was. And she might have misspoke, but she informed me what she had formed a partnership and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and the Public Utilities Commission." How did that come about? A. Ms. Betts and I were on the phone on a regular |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall when that issue first came up, but I just took her word at for what it was. And she might have misspoke, but she informed me what she had formed a partnership and Mr. Shames had asked her to partner with him. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and the Public Utilities Commission." How did that come about? A. Ms. Betts and I were on the phone on a regular basis. The she was asking she was constantly |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall when that issue first came up, but I just took her word at for what it was. And she might have misspoke, but she informed me what she had formed a partnership and Mr. Shames had asked her to partner with him. Now, whether she meant that from a legal | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and the Public Utilities Commission." How did that come about? A. Ms. Betts and I were on the phone on a regular basis. The she was asking she was constantly sending documents with reference to the rate case. And |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall when that issue first came up, but I just took her word at for what it was. And she might have misspoke, but she informed me what she had formed a partnership and Mr. Shames had asked her to partner with him. Now, whether she meant that from a legal standpoint or not, you know, really it didn't matter. I | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and the Public Utilities Commission." How did that come about? A. Ms. Betts and I were on the phone on a regular basis. The she was asking she was constantly sending documents with reference to the rate case. And I finally told her that, you know, she has got to stop |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall when that issue first came up, but I just took her word at for what it was. And she might have misspoke, but she informed me what she had formed a partnership and Mr. Shames had asked her to partner with him. Now, whether she meant that from a legal standpoint or not, you know, really it didn't matter. I utilized that word "partnership" as what she told me in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and the Public Utilities Commission." How did that come about? A. Ms. Betts and I were on the phone on a regular basis. The she was asking she was constantly sending documents with reference to the rate case. And I finally told her that, you know, she has got to stop sending documents until a retainer is in place. I am no |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall when that issue first came up, but I just took her word at for what it was. And she might have misspoke, but she informed me what she had formed a partnership and Mr. Shames had asked her to partner with him. Now, whether she meant that from a legal standpoint or not, you know, really it didn't matter. I utilized that word "partnership" as what she told me in my complaint. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and the Public Utilities Commission." How did that come about? A. Ms. Betts and I were on the phone on a regular basis. The she was asking she was constantly sending documents with reference to the rate case. And I finally told her that, you know, she has got to stop sending documents until a retainer is in place. I am no longer going to continue offering my services. She had |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Bates stamp 113 No. 116, you know, I think this was the first document that Ms. Betts' name was on it for information only. And it talks about San Diego Consumer Affairs [sic]. And quite honestly she was just excited that she had partnered and she referred to the word "partner" with Mr. Shames and sent me this. So I think she was just excited that she was going to work with him and not have to do this on her own. Q. But you were aware at the time that Ms. Betts allegedly told you she was a partner with Mr. Shames for SDCAN that SDCAN was a non-profit association, correct? A. I don't think so at that time, no. Like I said, I didn't find out until later, after some complaints were filed and you telling me in the hallway, I think was one of the first indicators. I don't recall when that issue first came up, but I just took her word at for what it was. And she might have misspoke, but she informed me what she had formed a partnership and Mr. Shames had asked her to partner with him. Now, whether she meant that from a legal standpoint or not, you know, really it didn't matter. I utilized that word "partnership" as what she told me in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | partnership, does it? MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object. The document speaks for is itself. It's not up to Mr. Clark to interpret what the documents says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, when you read the document, Mr. Clark, does it imply to you or do you believe as a result of reading this document that Shames and Betts are partners in San Diego Consumers' Action network? A. When I read this document I presumed they were partners because that's what Ms. Betts told me they were. I didn't have to think of anything past that. Q. Moving on to Exhibit 4, paragraph 31, Bates 6, it says: On July 14th "Betts, representing SDCAN, requested a CV and retainer for Expert Witness services from" Clark "for the current rate case with SDG&E and the Public Utilities Commission." How did that come about? A. Ms. Betts and I were on the phone on a regular basis. The she was asking she was constantly sending documents with reference to the rate case. And I finally told her that, you know, she has got to stop sending documents until a retainer is in place. I am no |

24 (Pages 93 to 96)

| 1finally said enough is enough. She said: I'll get you1was about a weeks' worth of work or so, what2one.2turned out to be. So the next day I got anothe3Q. And so you sent her the retainer information?3from her when she realized it was \$25,000. Ar4A. What what Bates stamp is L and I'll tell you4kind of when everything unraveled and fell ap5if it's the right one.5Q. Why is that?6Q. Did you send her retainer information, is my6A. She was unhappy with the \$25,000 retai7question.7Q. Well, did she call you and tell you that?8A. Yes, I did.8A. I think she sent me an e-mail expressing9Q. And let's look at Bates 119 through 122 123.9concerns. I think she accused me of being a10So 121 is your CV, correct?10SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s11A. Yes.11harsh e-mails that she sent back after she sai12Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for12send you a check. I think the next day she sta13this case?13know, she she had to her credit she had a14A. Yes.14Know, she she had to her credit she had a15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that withe everything that withe everyt | r e-mail Id that's art. |
|---|-------------------------------|
| 3 Q. And so you sent her the retainer information? 4 A. What what Bates stamp is L and I'll tell you if it's the right one. Q. Did you send her retainer information, is my question. A. Yes, I did. Q. And let's look at Bates 119 through 122 123. Yes. Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for This case? A. Yes. Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as Opposed to SDCAN? A. Mathematical and I'll tell you A. Mathematical and I'll tell you A. What what Bates stamp is L and I'll tell you A. What what Bates stamp is L and I'll tell you A. What what Bates stamp is L and I'll tell you A. What what Bates stamp is L and I'll tell you G. Did you send her retainer information, is my Q. Did you send her retainer information, is my Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as Opposed to SDCAN? | d that's art. |
| A. What what Bates stamp is L and I'll tell you if it's the right one. Q. Did you send her retainer information, is my question. A. Yes, I did. Q. And let's look at Bates 119 through 122 123. So 121 is your CV, correct? A. Yes. Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for this case? A. Yes. Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as opposed to SDCAN? A. What what Bates stamp is L and I'll tell you kind of when everything unraveled and fell ap kind of when everything unraveled and fell ap Q. Why is that? Q. Well, did she call you and tell you that? A. I think she sent me an e-mail expressing concerns. I think she accused me of being a SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s harsh e-mails that she sent back after she sai send you a check. I think the next day she sta on her plate at that time with everything that we on. She cooled down and she said she would | art. |
| 5if it's the right one.5Q. Why is that?6Q. Did you send her retainer information, is my6A. She was unhappy with the \$25,000 retain7question.7Q. Well, did she call you and tell you that?8A. Yes, I did.8A. I think she sent me an e-mail expressing9Q. And let's look at Bates 119 through 122 123.9concerns. I think she accused me of being a10So 121 is your CV, correct?10SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s11A. Yes.11harsh e-mails that she sent back after she sain12Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for12send you a check. I think the next day she stat13this case?13sending me e-mails. And then she cooled down14A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had a15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that with the verything that | |
| 6Q. Did you send her retainer information, is my question.6A. She was unhappy with the \$25,000 retain 77question.7Q. Well, did she call you and tell you that?8A. Yes, I did.8A. I think she sent me an e-mail expressing 99Q. And let's look at Bates 119 through 122 123.9concerns. I think she accused me of being a 1010So 121 is your CV, correct?10SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s 1111A. Yes.11harsh e-mails that she sent back after she sain 1212Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for 1312send you a check. I think the next day she stat sending me e-mails. And then she cooled down 1414A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had at | ner. |
| 7question.7Q. Well, did she call you and tell you that?8A. Yes, I did.8A. I think she sent me an e-mail expressing9Q. And let's look at Bates 119 through 122 123.9concerns. I think she accused me of being a10So 121 is your CV, correct?10SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s11A. Yes.11harsh e-mails that she sent back after she sai12Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for12send you a check. I think the next day she sta13this case?13sending me e-mails. And then she cooled dow14A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had a15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that w16opposed to SDCAN?16on. She cooled down and she said she would | ner. |
| 8A. Yes, I did.8A. I think she sent me an e-mail expressing9Q. And let's look at Bates 119 through 122 123.9concerns. I think she accused me of being a10So 121 is your CV, correct?10SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s11A. Yes.10SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s12Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for12send you a check. I think the next day she stat13this case?13sending me e-mails. And then she cooled dow14A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had a15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that w16opposed to SDCAN?16on. She cooled down and she said she would | |
| 9Q. And let's look at Bates 119 through 122 123.9concerns. I think she accused me of being a10So 121 is your CV, correct?10SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s11A. Yes.10SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s12Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for12send you a check. I think the next day she sta13this case?13sending me e-mails. And then she cooled dow14A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had a15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that w16opposed to SDCAN?16on. She cooled down and she said she would | |
| 10So 121 is your CV, correct?10SDG&E, something to that effect. There are s11A. Yes.11harsh e-mails that she sent back after she sail12Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for12send you a check. I think the next day she state13this case?13sending me e-mails. And then she cooled down14A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had at15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that we16opposed to SDCAN?16on. She cooled down and she said she would | - |
| 11A. Yes.11harsh e-mails that she sent back after she sail12Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for12send you a check. I think the next day she state13this case?13sending me e-mails. And then she cooled down14A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had at15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that with16opposed to SDCAN?16on. She cooled down and she said she would | |
| 12Q. And then 122 is the fee schedule you sent for12send you a check. I think the next day she state13this case?13sending me e-mails. And then she cooled down14A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had at15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that with16opposed to SDCAN?16on. She cooled down and she said she would | |
| 13this case?13sending me e-mails. And then she cooled dow14A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had at15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that with16opposed to SDCAN?16on. She cooled down and she said she would | |
| 14A. Yes.14know, she she had to her credit she had a15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that w16opposed to SDCAN?16on. She cooled down and she said she would | |
| 15Q. And you wrote: "For Jennifer Betts" on it, as15on her plate at that time with everything that we have been been been been been been been be | |
| 16 opposed to SDCAN? 16 on. She cooled down and she said she would | |
| | |
| I 1/ A LOON'T KNOW IT LIUST TAILED TO TAKE THAT OTT I 1/ Shames and talk about IT or Shames, Excus | - |
| | |
| 18 or at that point she was still contemplating whether she 18 Q. So on Exhibit 4, paragraph 33, Bates No. | |
| 19 was going to have to do it on her. Because there is an 19 is alleged that on July 14th Betts changed her m | |
| 20 e-mail in the file where throughout this process she 20 sent you an e-mail, Exhibit M, just four hours early a financial commitment. 21 wasn't sure there was for the lack of better 21 having had confirmed a financial commitment. | |
| | and you |
| | the mayie |
| | |
| 24turns out to be a Kool-Aid drinker and part of the24as," quote not, quote "as attempted leverage25scam" and that was her words "I might have to do25persuade Defendant and cross-Complainant." | |
| 25 scam and that was her words I might have to do 25 persuade Defendant and closs-complainant. | nats you. |
| Page 97 | Page 99 |
| 1 this on my own." And so I so there is an e-mail in 1 It doesn't say to do what. | |
| 2 the file where I indicate to her that I committed my 2 A. To work for free in the CPUC case. She | didn't |
| 3 services to her. She needs to tell me if I'm to work 3 want to pay the retainer. | |
| 4 for Mr. Shames and SDCAN or not. 4 Q. So if we look at Exhibit M, which is Bates | 125. |
| 5 So I think during this time frame all this 5 she is basically saying she didn't read your CV a | |
| 6 dialogue was going on, so I think at the time it was up 6 retainer when she replied to you. So she didn't | |
| 7 in the air as to which one I would actually get a 7 was \$25,000. She says she can't afford \$25,000 | |
| 8 retainer signed from. So I just sent this as the 8 then she asks at the end: "Please update with r | |
| 9 boilerplate because I think she was leaning on, at the 9 to the movie status and your promise to repay m | - |
| 10 time of doing it, on her own. And I'll there are 10 \$100,000 check." | |
| 11 e-mails in the file in the same time frame that 11 So when you read that, what did you do? | |
| 12 you'll if you care to go back and read through it, it 12 A. We had a phone call specifically on that | issue |
| 13 kind of goes over all of this. 13 and reminded her that the movie can't get dor | e until she |
| 14 Q. So Ms. Betts signed your fee schedule, schedule 14 finishes the rate case. And we can't get inves | ors |
| 15 of fees? 15 until the screenplay gets done and we get ins | irance on |
| 16 A. No, she did not. 16 it. And she agreed. | |
| 17 Q. 122. 17 Q. After you got this e-mail | |
| 18A. No, she did not. No, she did not. I sent it18A. That was her update. | |
| 19 to her. She said: Thanks, I'll put a check to the mail 19 Q. After you got this e-mail you had that pho | 1e |
| 20 tomorrow with a check and backup drive of the documents, 20 call? | |
| 21 which were the documents that she told me I would need 21 A. And if I recall, I think I sent her an e-mai | |
| 22 to review, which is how I came up with the \$25,000 22 too. I don't exactly remember. But I know it w | as |
| 23 retainer. Forgive me, I don't recall, but it's like 12 23 shortly after this we had quite a lengthy phon | e call |
| 24 or 14 depositions, as well as other stuff. That's how I 24 regarding the \$25,000, whether or not Mr. Sha | nes was |
| 25 came up with I think if you divide \$25,000 by 450 it 25 going to be a part of this with her. | |
| Page 98 | |

25 (Pages 97 to 100)

| 1 | And I explained to her that when she was | 1 | was engaged to get married. And then she I just had |
|----|--|----|--|
| 2 | retained me the first time she was fully aware that I | 2 | recently gotten engaged to get married. And she just |
| 3 | discounted my time frame to her how many hours I worked. | 3 | totally went off the deep end. As I indicated earlier, |
| 4 | Because she was losing everything she owned. And this | 4 | there was a constant barrage of issues over the past |
| 5 | was a completely independent and separate case. She now | 5 | year of her trying to get me to escort her to four-day |
| 6 | has another attorney. Has nothing to do with me or the | 6 | weekends on horseback riding, all kinds of thing, |
| 7 | public or anything, that this is completely separate | 7 | knowing I was involved with somebody. |
| 8 | case. That now she has somebody she is working with. | 8 | So when I finally told her I was engaged to get |
| 9 | Between the two of them they can afford to pay for my | 9 | married in combination I mean everything boiled up in |
| 10 | time as necessary to do the work. So we had a very | 10 | one night with her in one conversation. She was mad |
| 11 | lengthy conversation regarding that issue. | 11 | about the retainer. She was mad that I was engaged |
| 12 | Q. But the end of this July 14th, 2016 e-mail | 12 | that I gotten engaged to get married. And I told her to |
| 13 | says: "Update me with regard to the movie status," | 13 | please let that issue go. And her response was if I |
| 14 | which you've testified you had lengthy conversations | 14 | don't work for free on this case with her and support |
| 15 | doing that. And also: Update with regard to | 15 | her and SDCAN on this case she would file this lawsuit |
| 16 | your promise to repay me my \$100,000 check." | 16 | against me. |
| 17 | What conversations did you have with her about | 17 | Q. And she told you this on July 14th, 2016? |
| 18 | that? | 18 | A. It was either this phone call let me read |
| 19 | A. That there was no promise to repay her anything | 19 | what this says. |
| 20 | unless we found investors for funding the movie. The | 20 | Q. Well, this |
| 21 | only way she was going to get her money back and that we | 21 | A. I haven't read this for a long time. |
| 22 | were both stuck until we could get the an opinion | 22 | Q. This is where she brings up the e-mail that |
| 23 | letter so that we could get insurance on the movie and | 23 | says: "And your promise to repay my \$100,000 check." |
| 24 | get investors and actually go out to a public offering. | 24 | A. And we either spoke that night or the next day. |
| 25 | Q. So you told her basically you didn't promise to | 25 | We spoke at length on the phone. I am not sure what day |
| | | | |
| | Page 101 | | Page 103 |
| 1 | repay her \$100,000? | 1 | it was, but it was as a result of discussing that issue |
| 2 | A. No, I did not. That's exactly what I told. I | 2 | when she threatened to file a lawsuit against me. |
| 3 | never told her I was personally responsible. | 3 | Q. And what did she say with regard to threatening |
| 4 | In fact, like I said, if you want to refer to | 4 | to file a lawsuit against you? |
| 5 | it there is an e-mail just a few day prior to that | 5 | A. She told me that she is going to threaten to |
| 6 | states just that, that the loan, a short-term loan as | 6 | sue me and try to hold me personally liable for this |
| 7 | you want to call it, is contingent on getting moneys | 7 | \$100,000 if I didn't agree to work for her and Mr. |
| 8 | back from the investor, with the understanding her and I | 8 | Shames and not charge them until after the rate case was |
| 9 | both thought at the time she issued that check that the | 9 | over. |
| 10 | PUC rate case wouldn't take nearly as long as it did. | 10 | What I didn't know at the time, and what I |
| 11 | That was something she was actively involved with. And | 11 | didn't know at this time, is Mr. Shames had already |
| 12 | I had no control over how long that took. | 12 | directed Ms. Betts at the time to start putting |
| 13 | Q. So how did you interpret this e-mail of | 13 | documentation together utilizing my work product and she |
| 14 | Exhibit M to be attempted leverage to persuade you to | 14 | had already been work on it. |
| 15 | work for free? | 15 | Q. How do you know that? |
| 16 | A. Ms. Betts was so upset. A couple things | 16 | A. There are e-mails that Ms. Betts informed me |
| 17 | happened in my phone call with her. Ms. Betts was so | 17 | that: Oh, by the way, Mr. Shames asked me to start |
| 18 | upset about the \$25,000 retainer fee and working and | 18 | writing your declaration for you, instead of me writing |
| 19 | accusing me of being a plant for SDG&E all along, she | 19 | my own declaration. There are e-mails to that effect in |
| 20 | threatened me that if I didn't work for free without a | 20 | there. |
| 21 | retainer and agree to get paid based on what happens | 21 | So you look at the timing of when Mr. Shames is |
| 22 | with the rate case that she would file this file a | 22 | giving her direction. Well, first of all, they know |
| 23 | lawsuit against me. That's how she used this case as | 23 | they're going to use my work product and not pay for it. |
| 24 | leverage. | 24 | They know they're going to he has got her already |
| 25 | In that same conversation I informed her that I | 25 | working on putting it together. I have already provided |
| | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | | |
| | Page 102 | | Page 104 |
| | | | |

26 (Pages 101 to 104)

| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | documentation to Mr. Shames to please provide me with any work product, anything that you file with the CPUC with my name on it and/or what your intentions are, that there is no retainer agreement in place. Please don't use my name unless there is a retainer agreement. So all of these e-mails if you look at, the calendar of events, it's all going on at that exact same time. So when I had that discussion with Ms. Betts she literally went into orbit. Q. And she wanted you to work for free? A. She wanted me what they wanted me to do Q. Did they ask you to work for free? A. Yes. Because they didn't want me unless the PUC agreed to pay me at the end. That was their caveat. And Mr following Ms. Betts' proposal to me, Mr. Shames sent me one. And I wrote a very lengthy response to him as for ethical concerns with violations that as an independent expert Q. That's in your complaint. We will get to that. We are not there yet. A. So it's all within that same time frame, within a week or two of each or where everything was taking place. | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | work for free in hopes of getting paid later. Q. But Ms. Betts didn't say to you: I want you to work for free completely, no chance of being paid at all? A. She told me that she could not afford to pay me expert fees. Q. Did she tell you: I want you to A. Yes. Q work for free with no chance of getting paid at all? A. She said she would not personally be responsible for getting paid, so yes. Q. I understand that. Did she tell you that she wanted you to work for free with no chance of you ever getting paid at all? A. Yes. Q. Understand that. Did she tell you that she wanted you to work for free with no chance of you ever getting paid at all? A. Yes. Q. When did she tell you that? A. In that same phone conversation. Like I said, this lady was yelling at me and very upset at me because she couldn't afford to pay the expert fees. Q. And did she say to you: If you don't work for free I'll file a lawsuit against you? A. She said: If you do not agree to work with us |
|---|--|---|--|
| 23 24 | Q. But you're saying that Ms. Betts said she | 23 | with SDCAN, I'm going file a lawsuit against you for the |
| 24 25 | wanted you to work for free on the rate case? | 24 | \$100,000. |
| 20 | wanted you to work for free on the rate case? | 25 | ¥100,000. |
| | Page 105 | | Page 107 |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. She said she did not have the money to pay me a retainer. She wanted me to continue my work and partner with them and get paid down the road Q. Well, that's not working for free. A. Yes, it is. Because as I explained to her, as an independent expert I cannot partner with any lawyer contingent on my fees on the outcome of the case. Q. I understand that. A. Okay. | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. That she had loaned you? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object that it misstates facts not in evidence. That is not what the record says. BY MR. MONSON: Q. What did Ms. Betts say? Did she say: I loaned you \$100,000. I am going to sue you to get it back? A. That is is not what she said. Oh, no. At that |
| 10 | Q. So I understand. | 10 | point in time Ms. Betts said: I'm going to sue you for |
| 11 | A. So I explained that to Ms. Betts and told her: | 11 | the \$100,000. She did not use the word "loan." She |
| 12 | I cannot work and not get paid. Because just | 12 | said: I'm going to sue you for \$100,000 and make you |
| 13 | because if she is putting a caveat that it's | 13 | pay for it. |
| 14 | contingent then oh, I did tell her that if I were to | 14 | Q. So, anyway, July 14th, 2016 is the first time |
| 15 | consider something like that, as long as you're | 15 | you ever saw her say to you that you had promised to pay |
| 16 | personally liable for the money so that my fee is not | 16 | back the \$100,000? |
| 17 | contingent on the PUC, I can agree to figure something | 17 | A. There was one other time, and I don't recall |
| 18 | else and figure out how we can do it to where everybody | 18 | exactly when, when she wanted and I think it was |
| 19 | is happy. | 19 | shortly after the rate case or we thought it was |
| 20 | Q. So you get paid later? | 20 | going to take a long time. |
| 21 | A. If and either Ms. Betts or Mr. Shames would | 21 | I think she sent me an e-mail as a reference |
| 22 | agree to be personally responsible. So, therefore, they | 22 | and used the word "short-term loan." And I called her |
| 23 | wanted me to take the hit on whatever the PUC wouldn't | 23 | immediately and said: Remember, this is what we talked |
| 24 | | | |
| | approve, if any at all. So they couldn't guarantee that | 24 | about. You're aware we can't finish this thing until we |
| 25 | approve, if any at all. So they couldn't guarantee that I was going to get paid. So, yes, they did want me to | 24 25 | get insurance. And we had a phone call after an e-mail |

27 (Pages 105 to 108)

| Q. So she had proposed a short-term loan previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to th statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for 1 time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving im Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving im Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition seeing a - one e-mail where she questioned th just recall going through all these door seeing a - one e-mail where she questioned th gives the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance u finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark h a conference call with Betts and Shames as IClark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as IClark 'to basically partner with two attorneys and o payments based on the outcome of a CPUC hearing the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follod discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attempt for m change my testimony. And I told him I refused to that. Q. What invoices would the CPU have to check that. Q. What invoices would the CPU proceeding that. What invoices would the CPU croceeding that. M. What invoices would the CPU croceed | me to 17 to do 18 19 20 ck with 21 - as an 22 d within 23 | ethical issues you raised. And he hopes to have something to by next week. So do you remember receiving that? A. Yes. Q. And later that day, at 5:20 you e-mailed him back: "Please send me any statutes, rules of the court, or codes that I can see what the PUC rules are for compensating expert bills on these types of issue [sic] |
|--|---|---|
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving im. Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving im. Q. And this reference to a short-term loan wimade after the check had been cashed? A. This was – it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just to about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a – one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tir We're still there. And we can't get insurance u finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark h a conference call with Betts and Shames as Clark 'to basically partner with two attorneys and 0 payments based on the outcome of a CPUC hear the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attempt for m responded back to him and outlined the ethical i with his with his retainer and the attempt for m change my testimony. And I told him I refused to that. Q. What invoices would the CPU have to appr A. That's a good question. You have to check your clients because my invoices would got o expert would go to the client and would get paid 30 days. I don't know how the CPUC proceeding | me to 17 to do 18 19 prove? 20 ck with 21 - as an 22 d within 23 ngs work. 24 | ethical issues you raised. And he hopes to have something to by next week. So do you remember receiving that? A. Yes. Q. And later that day, at 5:20 you e-mailed him back: "Please send me any statutes, rules of the court, or codes that I can see what the PUC rules are for compensating expert bills on these types of issue [sic] |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the or was cashed and the time frame we were just to about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim we're still there. And we can't get insurance ou finish the movie, which is the rate case that you finish the movie, which is the rate case that you clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as Clark "to basically partner with two attorneys and or payments based on the outcome of a CPUC heard the CPUC approves invoices or not." A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts? Mr. Shames attemptor main this retainer and the attempt for m that. Q. What invoices would the CPU have to appreve your clients because my invoices would go to the client and would get paid | me to 17 to do 18 19 20 ck with 21 - as an 22 d within 23 | ethical issues you raised. And he hopes to have something to by next week. So do you remember receiving that? A. Yes. Q. And later that day, at 5:20 you e-mailed him back: "Please send me any statutes, rules of the court, or codes that I can see what the PUC rules are for |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just to about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim we're still there. And we can't get insurance u finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark h a conference call with Betts and Shames as Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as Clark 'to basically partner with two attorneys and o payments based on the outcome of a CPUC hearing the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attemption in this retainer and the attempt for m the his version of an agreement or a retainer. Arr responded back to him and outlined the ethical i with his with his retainer and the attempt for m change my testimony. And I told him I refused to that. Q. What invoices would the CPU have to apprese to a good question. You have to check your clients because my invoices would go to | me to 17 to do 18 19 20 ck with 21 - as an 22 | ethical issues you raised. And he hopes to have something to by next week. So do you remember receiving that? A. Yes. Q. And later that day, at 5:20 you e-mailed him back: "Please send me any statutes, rules of the court, |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for fittime as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv Q. And this reference to a short-term loan with made after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just to about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned th just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark h a conference call with Betts and Shames as all Clark "to basically partner with two attorneys and op ayments based on the outcome of a CPUC heart the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attempts me his version of an agreement or a retainer. Ari responded back to him and outlined the ethical in with his with his retainer and the attempt for m change my testimony. And I told him I refused to that. Q. What invoices would the CPU have to apprevance.< | me to 17 to do 18 19 20 ck with 21 | ethical issues you raised. And he hopes to have something to by next week. So do you remember receiving that? A. Yes. Q. And later that day, at 5:20 you e-mailed him |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for fit time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv Q. And this reference to a short-term loan with made after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just to about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned th just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark h a conference call with Betts and Shames as all Clark "to basically partner with two attorneys and o payments based on the outcome of a CPUC heari the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attempt for m responded back to him and outlined the ethical i with his with his retainer and the attempt for m change my testimony. And I told him I refused to that. Q. What invoices would the CPU have to approprint tha couple capus to farme of a capus for the s | me to 17 to do 18 19 20 | ethical issues you raised. And he hopes to have something to by next week. So do you remember receiving that? A. Yes. |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for t time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving im Q. And this reference to a short-term loan wimade after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just to about. I just recall going through all these dor seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance u finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark h a conference call with Betts and Shames as Clark 'to basically partner with two attorneys and payments based on the outcome of a CPUC heari the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attemptor me his version of an agreement or a retainer. Arr responded back to him and outlined the ethical i with his with his retainer and the attempt for m that. | me to 17 to do 18 19 | ethical issues you raised. And he hopes to have something to by next week. So do you remember receiving that? |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving im Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving in Q. And this reference to a short-term loan with a general about. M. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just to about. I just recall going through all these dor seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tir We're still there. And we can't get insurance us finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. on Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark here a conference call with Betts and Shames as IClark "to basically partner with two attorneys and o payments based on the outcome of a CPUC heart the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attempt for me his version of an agreement or a retainer. Ar responded back to him and outlined the ethical in with his with his retainer and the attempt for me has version of an agreement or a retainer. Ar | me to 17 to do 18 | ethical issues you raised. And he hopes to have something to by next week. |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved and the time frame we were just to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just to about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance u finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark he a conference call with Betts and Shames to review Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as als Clark "to basically partner with two attorneys and o payments based on the outcome of a CPUC hearing the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follod discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attemptor me his version of an agreement or a retainer. Ar responded back to him and outlined the ethical i with his with his retainer and the attempt for me subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with the setainer and the attempt for me is were information. | me to 17 | ethical issues you raised. And he hopes to have |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved and the time frame we were just to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance u finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? M. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark here a conference call with Betts and Shames to review? Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attempted the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attempted to the vertice of a sport. And Ms. Betts and shames attempted the cPUC approves invoices or not." | | |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involution of the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involution of the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involution of the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involution of the time the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark he a conference call with Betts and Shames as all Clark 'to basically partner with two attorneys and or payments based on the outcome of a CPUC heard the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attemptor me his version of an agreement or a retainer. Ar | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a first the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark h a conference call with Betts and Shames to review? Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as a conference call with two attorneys and opayments based on the outcome of a CPUC heart the CPUC approves invoices or not." So this was a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo discussion with Ms. Betts. Mr. Shames attempted to the context or the state strength of the context or the strength of the cont | And I 15 | Q. They'll endeavor to minimize your risk, on your |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark h a conference call with Betts and Shames to review? Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as a conference call you had with Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts? A. Yes, subsequent to the issue and the follo | | |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a fitter the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the of was cashed and the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first time we're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark here a conference call with Betts and Shames to review Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as a clark "to basically partner with two attorneys and o payments based on the outcome of a CPUC heart the CPUC approves invoices or not." | | Q. Would that be ethical? |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a clark the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the clark about. I just recall going through all these does seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark he a conference call with Betts and Shames to review? Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as a clark "to basically partner with two attorneys and o payments based on the outcome of a CPUC heart 10 the CPUC approves invoices or not." | 12 | A. Yes. |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv. Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv. Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv. Q. And this reference to a short-term loan with a sometime before the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv. A. This was it was sometime before the condition to it, that it was sometime before the condition to it, that it uses cashed and the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these does seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark he a conference call with Betts and Shames to review Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as a clark "to basically partner with two attorneys and op payments based on the outcome of a CPUC heard | 11 | Was that discussed? |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a state of the time and the time frame we were just that about. I just recall going through all these does seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first time We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 3 you there? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark here a conference call with Betts and Shames to review Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as a solar with two attorneys and other store with two attorneys and other store with two attorneys and other store with two attorneys and the store with the store and shames as a short-term of the store with two attorneys and the store | 10 | |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved a state of the time and the time frame we were just that about. I just recall going through all these does seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first time We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 3 you there? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark here a conference call with Betts and Shames to review Clark's ethical concerns for Betts and Shames as a solar with two attorneys and other store with two attorneys and other store with two attorneys and other store with two attorneys and the store with the store and shames as a short-term of the store with two attorneys and the store | • | , , , , , |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the conduction was cashed and the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these does seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? A. Which paragraph? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark h a conference call with Betts and Shames to review | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition was cashed and the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these dod seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you there? Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 you there? Q. 34. It says: On August 18th, 2016, Clark here. | sking 7 | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved and this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved and the comparison of the condition of | ew 6 | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved and this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved and the comparison of the condition of | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without the check had been cashed? 16 A. This was it was sometime before the conduct of seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? 21 And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you finish the movie, which is the rate case that you working on. 2 Q. On Exhibit 4, paragraph 34, Bates No. 7 | 4 | A. Got you. Okay. |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without the check had been cashed? 16 A. This was it was sometime before the constrained about. I just recall going through all these does seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? 21 And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim? 1 working on. | 3 | Q. To you from Mike. |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involution Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the conduction seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you finish the movie is the proving the finish the movie is the proving the finish the movie is the proving the finish the movie is th | - are 2 | |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv. Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the condition seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you finish the movie is the proving the proving the proving the proving the proving the | 1 | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv. 14 Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without the check had been cashed? 16 A. This was it was sometime before the condition seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? 21 And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first tim We're still there. And we can't get insurance up finish the movie, which is the rate case that you who with the movie, which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who who who who which is the rate case that you who with the movie which is the rate case that you who who which is the rate case that you who who who who who who who who who who | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved after the check had been cashed? 16 A. This was it was sometime before the construction of the seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? 21 And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first time are the can't get insurance up the target insurance of the target insurance of the target insurance of the target insurance of the target insurance. | Page 109 | Page 111 |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved and this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the conditionation of the state and the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these does seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first time are the share and we can't get insurance up to the status? | vou're 25 | in the middle of the page, August 18th, 2016 at |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved and this reference to a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the conditionation of the time frame we were just that about. I just recall going through all these does seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we insurance. That's what stopped us the first time. | | |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the conditionation of the seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her we can't go out and look for investors until we | | |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the construction to it, just recall going through all these doed seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? And I called her up and I shared with her | - | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved and this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without the check had been cashed? 16 A. This was it was sometime before the conduct of the seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the just said, you know: What's the status? | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without we made after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the conduction of the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these does seeing a one e-mail where she questioned the statement of the time frame we were statement of the statem | 20 | • |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involution Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without after the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the condition was cashed and the time frame we were just the about. I just recall going through all these door | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involution Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without the check had been cashed? A. This was it was sometime before the condition was cashed and the time frame we were just taken the statement of the time frame we were s | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without after the check had been cashed? 16 A. This was it was sometime before the conditioned to the conditioned to the conditioned to the check had been cashed? | - | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving inv 14 Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the conduction without the check had been cashed? | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involved Q. And this reference to a short-term loan without the condition without the conduction to it. | 15 | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition to it, that it would be repaid upon receiving involvements. | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the time as a short-term loan without the condition | | - |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about short-term loan. How did that come about? 11 A. She made a reference to the money for the statement of the statement of the statement of the statement. | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the 7 statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about 10 short-term loan. How did that come about? | | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: 9 Q. Well, Mr. Clark, you said something about | 10 | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the 7 statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. 8 BY MR. MONSON: | | - |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. 6 MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the 7 statement: Misstates facts not in evidence. | 8 | |
| previously? A. No. MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object to the | 7 | |
| 4 previously? 5 A. No. | | |
| 4 previously? | 5 | |
| | 4 | - |
| 3 O So she had proposed a short term loan | 3 | |
| 2 the rate case was taking so long. | 2 | |
| 1 she sent me and she was fine. She was just u | | |

28 (Pages 109 to 112)

| 1 | until the end." | | A. What Bates? |
|--|---|--|---|
| 2 | And they weren't proposing you to carry fees, | 2 | Q. Oh, excuse me. 131 Bates. |
| 3 | they were proposing to pay you up front, correct? | 3 | A. Okay. |
| 4 | A. No, they were not. That's what this e-mail | 4 | Q. This is an e-mail that Mr. Shames sends to you |
| 5 | states. But in their dialogue, their proposal that they | 5 | on September 9th, 2016, a copy to Jennifer Betts. And |
| 6 | sent me was not the case. They wanted me to carry some | 6 | he sends you the proposed memorandum of understanding |
| 7 | money until the end. In my counter-proposal I told them | 7 | between San Diego Consumers' Action Network and Ed |
| 8 | I would consider doing that. | 8 | Clark, correct? |
| 9 | Q. I'm not asking about your counter-proposal. | 9 | A. Correct. |
| 10 | I'm just asking you about this document at this time. | 10 | Q. Did you think that was forming a partnership |
| 11 12 | A. Let me finish my statement and then you can go back and ask. But this statement was as a result of our | 11 | with them? |
| | | 13 | A. I would have my intent was my thinking was he sent me an MOU to review. |
| 13 14 | phone call | 14 | Q. Yes. |
| 14 | Q. This statement and you're pointing to 128 the bottom e-mail? | 14 | A. And, yes, he was asking me to let me what |
| 16 | A. Yes. And then following because of that and | 16 | was your question again? Say that again. |
| 17 | the response. And what they were in the phone call | 17 | Q. Did you think you were forming a partnership |
| 18 | asking me to consider, I made this following e-mail | 18 | with SDCAN if you signed this MOU? |
| 19 | statement that states: "Please send me any statutes, | 10 | A. At the time I don't think I really thought |
| 20 | rules of the court, or codes that I can see what the PUC | 20 | about it. Alls I did was receive it and look at it. So |
| 20 | rules are for compensating expert bills on these types | 21 | I don't know what I thought at the time, other than the |
| 22 | of issue [sic] in the anticipation there would be moneys | 22 | fact that he sent me an MOU. |
| 23 | carried by me until the end." | 23 | Q. What do you think now? |
| 24 | So I was okay with originally now what Mr. | 24 | A. I think that they wanted me to work for free |
| 25 | Shames is trying not what Ms. Betts was offering. I was | 25 | and carry the money, and they weren't going to be |
| 20 | | | |
| | Page 113 | ļ | Page 115 |
| 1 | trying what Mr. Shames was considering. However, I had | 1 | personally responsible. And the fact that I wouldn't |
| 2 | ethical concerns with what he was asking me to do. And | 2 | work for them, I got this lawsuit filed against me by |
| 3 | before I could agree to doing it I was asking him for | 3 | Jennifer Betts. |
| 4 | assistance to show me that what he was asking was okay | 4 | Q. But I thought you said that they were trying to |
| 5 | with the court. | 5 | make you a partner in the lawsuit in the rate hearing. |
| 6 | Q. Okay. | 6 | A. They were. And I explained to them that they |
| 7 | A. Or the PUC. | 7 | can't do that. That is the reason I requested the |
| 8 | Q. Paragraph 35 of Exhibit 4 Bates No. 7, that | 8 | ethical questions I did and the statute from the CPU, |
| 9 | says: On September 9, 2016 Clark received a retainer | 9 | that Mr. Shames is telling me: Hey, the CPU proceeding |
| 10 | proposal from Shames | 10 | is different than civil litigation. This is not in |
| 11 | A. Yes. | 11 | superior court. The rules are different. So because I |
| | | | |
| 12 | Q attached as Exhibit O. | 12 | did not know, I did the obvious thing and asked Mr. |
| 12 13 | Q attached as Exhibit O. That same day, September 9th, Clark received an | 12 13 | did not know, I did the obvious thing and asked Mr. Shames: Okay, show me. |
| | | | |
| 13 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an | 13 | Shames: Okay, show me. |
| 13 14 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to | 13 14 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they |
| 13 14 15 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. And she is apparently commenting to you that | 13 14 15 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money? |
| 13 14 15 16 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. | 13 14 15 16 | Shames: Okay, show me.Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money?A. Yes. |
| 13 14 15 16 17 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. And she is apparently commenting to you that | 13 14 15 16 17 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money? A. Yes. Q. And they're not saying we have to win the rate |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. And she is apparently commenting to you that defendant Shames is attempting to change previous | 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money? A. Yes. Q. And they're not saying we have to win the rate case to pay you money. They're saying |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. And she is apparently commenting to you that defendant Shames is attempting to change previous testimony to now support the CPU and Cal Fire, | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money? A. Yes. Q. And they're not saying we have to win the rate case to pay you money. They're saying A. Let's go to the memo of understanding. Q. Well, they're saying they'll pay you money. A. Let's go to the memo so we can go through each |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. And she is apparently commenting to you that defendant Shames is attempting to change previous testimony to now support the CPU and Cal Fire, eliminating the finding that CPU and Cal Fire and SDG&E | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money? A. Yes. Q. And they're not saying we have to win the rate case to pay you money. They're saying A. Let's go to the memo of understanding. Q. Well, they're saying they'll pay you money. |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. And she is apparently commenting to you that defendant Shames is attempting to change previous testimony to now support the CPU and Cal Fire, eliminating the finding that CPU and Cal Fire and SDG&E all worked together to conceal the design problem that | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money? A. Yes. Q. And they're not saying we have to win the rate case to pay you money. They're saying A. Let's go to the memo of understanding. Q. Well, they're saying they'll pay you money. A. Let's go to the memo so we can go through each |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. And she is apparently commenting to you that defendant Shames is attempting to change previous testimony to now support the CPU and Cal Fire, eliminating the finding that CPU and Cal Fire and SDG&E all worked together to conceal the design problem that caused the 2006 Witch Creek Fire as well as the 2003 Cedar and Paradise Fires. Let's look at Exhibit O. So this is an e-mail | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money? A. Yes. Q. And they're not saying we have to win the rate case to pay you money. They're saying A. Let's go to the memo of understanding. Q. Well, they're saying they'll pay you money. A. Let's go to the memo so we can go through each step. Okay? So what part are you referring to? Q. The part where they say they're going to pay you money. |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. And she is apparently commenting to you that defendant Shames is attempting to change previous testimony to now support the CPU and Cal Fire, eliminating the finding that CPU and Cal Fire and SDG&E all worked together to conceal the design problem that caused the 2006 Witch Creek Fire as well as the 2003 Cedar and Paradise Fires. | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money? A. Yes. Q. And they're not saying we have to win the rate case to pay you money. They're saying A. Let's go to the memo of understanding. Q. Well, they're saying they'll pay you money. A. Let's go to the memo so we can go through each step. Okay? So what part are you referring to? Q. The part where they say they're going to pay |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | That same day, September 9th, Clark received an e-mail notification from Betts notifying Clark not to sign the proposed the proposal from Shames for fear it was a "trap." And that's attached as Exhibit P. And she is apparently commenting to you that defendant Shames is attempting to change previous testimony to now support the CPU and Cal Fire, eliminating the finding that CPU and Cal Fire and SDG&E all worked together to conceal the design problem that caused the 2006 Witch Creek Fire as well as the 2003 Cedar and Paradise Fires. Let's look at Exhibit O. So this is an e-mail | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Shames: Okay, show me. Q. In this memo of understanding aren't they proposing to pay you money? A. Yes. Q. And they're not saying we have to win the rate case to pay you money. They're saying A. Let's go to the memo of understanding. Q. Well, they're saying they'll pay you money. A. Let's go to the memo so we can go through each step. Okay? So what part are you referring to? Q. The part where they say they're going to pay you money. |

29 (Pages 113 to 116)

| 1 | | | |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1 | Q. It says in the third paragraph: "SDCAN will | | SDG&E concealed the information from Cal Fire and the |
| 2 | pay Clark at a rate of \$350 per hour and will establish | 2 | PUC. |
| 3 | a cap of \$7,000." Did you understand that? | 3 | Q. Well, did SDG&E conceal from Cal Fire the CPUC |
| 4 | A. That was his proposal. He reduced my rate from | 4 | and CPS did they conceal what did SDG&E conceal |
| 5 | had 450 to 350 arbitrarily. | 5 | from Cal Fire? Not a clear question. Let me restate |
| 6 | Q. Did you understand | 6 | it. |
| 7 | A. That's what he was attempting at the time. | 7 | A. Restate it again because I am not sure where |
| 8 | Yes, at a much reduced rate. | 8 | you're going with that. |
| 9 | Q. But they're offering you pay you money. It has | 9 | Q. Well. This paragraph says: Clark will provide |
| 10 | nothing do with the outcome of the rate case, correct? | 10 | written direct testimony in the CPUC hearing regarding |
| 11 | A. Well, keep reading, sir. | 11 | SDG&E's intentional concealment from Cal Fire, the CPUC |
| 12 | Q. At the time the rate cap of "At the time | 12 | and CPSD of origin and causation evidence related to the |
| 13 | that the \$7,000 cap is reached, Clark will notify | 13 | 2007 Witch Creek Fire and prior fires. |
| 14 | SDCAN, at which times SDCAN continue to at the rate of | 14 | There is more, but what are we talking about |
| 15 | \$350 per hour for any additional authorized work done | 15 | there, intentional concealment? In other words, |
| 16 | for SDCAN in this case." | 16 | SDG&E they want you to testify that SDG&E was |
| 17 | Then the fourth paragraph says: "After | 17 | concealing from Cal Fire the causation of the 2007 Witch |
| 18 | delivery of the draft and agreement SDCAN will | 18 | Creek? |
| 19 | tender a retainer of \$2,500. Upon completion of | 19 | A. Mr. Shames and Ms. Betts and Ms. Betts was |
| 20 | testimony, SDCAN will tender additional payment of | 20 | actually aware, and I think interpreted this the same |
| 21 | \$2,500. Final payment of any remaining monies will be | 21 | way I did when we received it. That's why she responded |
| 22 | provided upon the submission of the case to the CPUC. | 22 | with: Don't sign it. It's a trap from Mr. Shames. |
| 23 | None of the services provided by Clark will be | 23 | Mr. Shames was fully aware that our position on |
| 24 | contingent upon the outcome of the case." | 24 | this entire file was that SDG&E, Cal Fire, and the PUC |
| 25 | A. Well, what is not said there is that will be | 25 | were all working in cahoots. By this time PUC didn't |
| | Page 117 | | Page 119 |
| | | | |
| 1 | provided to the CPUC. And my response to them was if | 1 | publish the findings. PUC and Cal Fire were helping |
| 2 | they don't approve it all, you'll be personally liable | 2 | SDG&E conceal the cause of this fire. Okay? |
| 3 | for it. And the answer was no. | 3 | So that was my position. That continues to be |
| 4 | Q. I know. We're in negotiation here. But | 4 | my position. And so when I that's why Mr. Shames |
| 5 | they're not saying you have to work for free. | 5 | when he sent this to me asking me to go on record and |
| 6 | A. Yes, they are. They are asking me to carry | 6 | argue on SDG&E's behalf was causing me to change my |
| 7 | money without providing any response to my questions | 7 | testimony or asking me to change my testimony. |
| 8 | that I that the PUC allows me as a retained expert to | 8 | Q. In other words, they wanted you to change that |
| 9 | do that. | 9 | SDG&E intentionally concealed the cause from Cal Fire |
| 10 | Q. Are they trying in any way to influence your | 10 | and the CPUC? |
| 11 | testimony one way or the other? | 11 | A. Correct. |
| 12 | A. Yes. | 12 | Q. When, in fact, you believe that SDG&E, Cal |
| | | | |
| 13 | Q. How? | | - |
| 13 14 | Q. How? A. Well. let's go a little farther. | 13 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired |
| 14 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. | 13 14 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? |
| 14 15 | Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark | 13 14 15 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug?A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames |
| 14 15 16 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC | 13 14 15 16 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. |
| 14 15 16 17 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC Proceeding regarding SDG&E's (including Larry | 13 14 15 16 17 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. Q. But now we're at the rate hearing. At the rate |
| 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC Proceeding regarding SDG&E's (including Larry Davis as well as other SDG&E and Sempra Executives) | 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. Q. But now we're at the rate hearing. At the rate hearing SDG&E wants to what's their purpose at the |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC Proceeding regarding SDG&E's (including Larry | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. Q. But now we're at the rate hearing. At the rate |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC Proceeding regarding SDG&E's (including Larry Davis as well as other SDG&E and Sempra Executives) intentional concealment from Cal Fire and [sic] the CPUC." | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. Q. But now we're at the rate hearing. At the rate hearing SDG&E wants to what's their purpose at the rate hearing? To prove they weren't negligent, correct? It wasn't their fault? |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC Proceeding regarding SDG&E's (including Larry Davis as well as other SDG&E and Sempra Executives) intentional concealment from Cal Fire and [sic] the CPUC." That directly contradicts that | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. Q. But now we're at the rate hearing. At the rate hearing SDG&E wants to what's their purpose at the rate hearing? To prove they weren't negligent, correct? It wasn't their fault? A. Correct. And I have a follow-up letter to |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC Proceeding regarding SDG&E's (including Larry Davis as well as other SDG&E and Sempra Executives) intentional concealment from Cal Fire and [sic] the CPUC." That directly contradicts that everything that I and Ms. Betts had found, discovered | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. Q. But now we're at the rate hearing. At the rate hearing SDG&E wants to what's their purpose at the rate hearing? To prove they weren't negligent, correct? It wasn't their fault? A. Correct. And I have a follow-up letter to this, to Mr. Shames pointing out all the flaws with |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC Proceeding regarding SDG&E's (including Larry Davis as well as other SDG&E and Sempra Executives) intentional concealment from Cal Fire and [sic] the CPUC." That directly contradicts that everything that I and Ms. Betts had found, discovered and determined. Cal Fire and the PUC were directly | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. Q. But now we're at the rate hearing. At the rate hearing SDG&E wants to what's their purpose at the rate hearing? To prove they weren't negligent, correct? It wasn't their fault? A. Correct. And I have a follow-up letter to this, to Mr. Shames pointing out all the flaws with this. And I did, in my effort to try to work with them |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC Proceeding regarding SDG&E's (including Larry Davis as well as other SDG&E and Sempra Executives) intentional concealment from Cal Fire and [sic] the CPUC." That directly contradicts that everything that I and Ms. Betts had found, discovered and determined. Cal Fire and the PUC were directly involved in concealing this with SDG&E and now Mr. | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. Q. But now we're at the rate hearing. At the rate hearing SDG&E wants to what's their purpose at the rate hearing? To prove they weren't negligent, correct? It wasn't their fault? A. Correct. And I have a follow-up letter to this, to Mr. Shames pointing out all the flaws with this. And I did, in my effort to try to work with them and come to a resolution, point out that I understand |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Well, let's go a little farther. Oh, yes, here we go. In paragraph 2: "Clark will provide written Direct Testimony in CPUC Proceeding regarding SDG&E's (including Larry Davis as well as other SDG&E and Sempra Executives) intentional concealment from Cal Fire and [sic] the CPUC." That directly contradicts that everything that I and Ms. Betts had found, discovered and determined. Cal Fire and the PUC were directly | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Fire, and the CPUC circled the wagons and conspired together to put the whole thing under the rug? A. Both myself, your client Ms. Betts, Mr. Shames was fully aware of our position. Q. But now we're at the rate hearing. At the rate hearing SDG&E wants to what's their purpose at the rate hearing? To prove they weren't negligent, correct? It wasn't their fault? A. Correct. And I have a follow-up letter to this, to Mr. Shames pointing out all the flaws with this. And I did, in my effort to try to work with them |

30 (Pages 117 to 120)

| 1 | | | |
|----|--|----|---|
| 1 | But I can still support your efforts as long as I don't | 1 | A. I think I was still open if things I hadn't |
| 2 | have to go on record and say that I that I am not | 2 | said no yet. Alls I was doing was saying you know, I |
| 3 | going to say that they concealed it from these people | 3 | responded with all the issues of his memo. And on |
| 4 | because they were all in on it together. | 4 | September 12th I responded. |
| 5 | But I did share with them, as far as the cause | 5 | So I'm not exactly sure when the time frame was |
| 6 | of the Witch Creek Fire, the reasons behind the design | 6 | that I think I called Ms. Betts and said, "Is it okay |
| 7 | that caused the fires. I'm happy to support them. | 7 | to talk to Mike? You guys seem to have a falling out." |
| 8 | There is an e-mail in the file that talks specifically | 8 | She had sent me an e-mail, I think a blind cc of |
| 9 | on point to your question, on what I said I would do or | 9 | correspondence between of two of them. And it was her |
| 10 | consider if we were able to somehow get past a lot of | 10 | questioning the same things I was questioning. |
| 11 | these issues that he has in here. | 11 | So I called her to say, "Hey, you know, my |
| 12 | Q. So the idea was you would testify to the PUC at | 12 | allegiance is to you. What do you want me to do? Are |
| 13 | the rate hearing that the cause of the fire was the | 13 | you doing this by yourself?" |
| 14 | negligence of SDG&E because of the way they put their | 14 | At this point in time it was still uncertain |
| 15 | power poles up? | 15 | who she was going to have me work for. |
| 16 | A. And the intentional negligence, quite honestly. | 16 | Q. So you hadn't come to any agreement as to what |
| 17 | I mean they knew about this in 2003. So there was a lot | 17 | your fee would be? |
| 18 | to be said. | 18 | A. No. |
| 19 | Q. But all the trials that had gone on before by | 19 | Q. Or what the scope of your testimony would be |
| 20 | the homeowners had just been as to damages, not as to | 20 | about? |
| 21 | the liability, correct? | 21 | A. That's correct. |
| 22 | A. You know, I don't know. You are asking me | 22 | Q. And had Ms. Betts threatened you again to file |
| 23 | to | 23 | a lawsuit against you to collect the \$100,000 she said |
| 24 | Q. All the ones you've been involved in. | 24 | she loaned you? |
| 25 | A. The only one that I was involved with was Ms. | 25 | A. When we were talking about this I don't think |
| _ | | | · |
| | Page 121 | | Page 123 |
| | | | |
| 1 | Betts. Other than the one I recently got retained by | 1 | that issue came up. |
| 2 | Culbreth & Schroeder. The only one I actually got | 2 | Q. And then if you look at paragraph 36 of |
| 3 | involved with was Ms. Betts and then later her friend | 3 | Exhibit 4, Bates 7, it says: On September 12th it's |
| 4 | Q. Ross. | 4 | now a few days later 2016, Clark replied to Shames |
| 5 | A Ms. Ross. | 5 | "addressing his proposal and offering an alternative |
| 6 | Q. In any event, you didn't sign this MOU? | 6 | proposal for consideration." |
| 7 | A. That's correct. I responded to it. | 7 | And then you attached that as Exhibit Q, which |
| 8 | Q. You had issues with it. | 8 | is Bates 139. And 139 is an e-mail from you of |
| 9 | And then Ms. Betts sent you an e-mail, which is | 9 | September 12th to Shames, copy to Betts regarding the |
| 10 | marked as Exhibit P. It's Bates 136. And so she sends | 10 | proposed MOU. |
| 11 | you that e-mail on the same day, just a few hours later. | 11 | And the first thing you say in there is: "Your |
| 12 | And it says: From Jennifer Betts to Ed Clark, | 12 | memo indicates we're working jointly. This is an |
| 13 | September 9th, 2016: "Don't sign until we can talk. | 13 | attorney expert relationship. You are hiring me for my |
| 14 | Methinks a trap. Been battling mightily." | 14 | expert opinion and to testify if needed as an expert. I |
| 15 | And after you received that did you call | 15 | am not a party to the litigation or a partner working |
| 16 | Ms. Betts? | 16 | jointly." |
| 17 | A. Yes. I don't recall if I called her or she | 17 | So now you're capitalizing on the word |
| 18 | called me. I don't know who called who. | 18 | "jointly," which was in the MOU, and saying that you |
| 19 | Q. Did you have a phone conversation with her? | 19 | don't want to be a partner or be jointly with them, |
| 20 | A. We were on the phone pretty much continuously. | 20 | correct? |
| 21 | So I don't know exactly what the time frame would be or | 21 | A. It's pointed out the fact that the relationship |
| 22 | the day would be. | 22 | between an expert and an attorney, it's clear that you |
| 23 | Q. And did you come to any conclusion as to | 23 | can't be partners. Here I'm explaining this to an |
| 24 | whether or not you would serve as an expert witness for | 24 | attorney who should already know that. |
| 25 | SDCAN? | 25 | Q. And then No. 4 is where you talk about what |
| | | | |
| | Page 122 | | Page 124 |

31 (Pages 121 to 124)

| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | your testimony would be A. You skipped over No. 2. "My rates are not negotiable" Q. I am not interested in No. 2 or No. 3. No. 4, it says: "Your memorandum, suggests testimony to support SDG&E concealing information from Cal Fire and the PUC. That is testimony. I cannot provide, as the PUC and Cal Fire are part of the problem as they both intentionally concealed information in their reports made public to support the SDG&E hiding the cause of the Witch Creek fire from the public, including refusing to meet jointly with me with all parties present. That point might be a deal killer fir you to engage my services." So the whole issue then of whether or not to retain you is whether or not you would testify in a way that they would find beneficial for their case, right? A. The only way they would retain me is if they were going to use my work product and my name to try to win the case. Q. But you're saying they wanted you to testify contrary to what your findings were. A. He was trying to get me to change Mr. Shames was trying to get me to change my testimony to support | 1Q. We'll come to it then.2A. Actually you have it.3Q. I see. We'll get to it.4And in Exhibit 4, paragraph 37, Bates No. 8,5paragraph 37 says: On September 21 Clark received6another proposal from Betts, and attached as Exhibit R7attempting to get Clark "to sign a document with new8payment terms for the movie development fee and9utilize" Clark's "time and expertise as an expert to pay10back development fee in lieu of waiting for the movie to11be funded as originally agreed."12If you look at Exhibit R, this is an e-mail13from Betts to you on September 2114A. What Bates stamp?15Q. Excuse me. 145.16A. Okay. You skipped over the response back to17Mr. Shames on the countering his proposal, correct?18Q. You mean Exhibit T?19A. Bates stamp 142.20Q. Well, let's look at 142 real quick.21This is obviously prepared by you again. Your22Expert Witness Services agreement.23A. Yes, modifying it following my reply back to24him regarding his. |
|--|--|--|
| 24 25 | what he thought would be a win against SDG&E by me going | |
| 25 | what he thought would be a will against SDGac by he going | 25 So you asked me the question if I modified his. |
| | Page 125 | Page 12 |
| 1 2 | on record and opposing what I have been on record many times saying. | And I said no, I replied with a with another one. And this is it. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. If you look at Bates 140. A. I notice you're not reading No. 5, but it goes to what I was talking about earlier. Q. No. I am not at No. 5 right now. And there is question pending. A. Okay. Q. If you look at SAC Bates 140, this is a few days before page 139. So on September 9th, Shames writes you an e-mail. It says: "We finally got our act together on our end. Thanks for your patience. I've | Q. Yes, it is part of Exhibit Q. So that's your counter-proposal, so to speak? A. Yes. And this is where I was offering to only work up to a certain amount of money and asking that if the PUC didn't pay for it they would have to be personally responsible so it doesn't come across as though I was partnering with a couple of attorneys helping the outcome of a case. Q. And here you're saying the scope of your work would be "regarding SDG&E, Cal Fire, and the PUC |
| 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 | A. I notice you're not reading No. 5, but it goes to what I was talking about earlier. Q. No. I am not at No. 5 right now. And there is question pending. A. Okay. Q. If you look at SAC Bates 140, this is a few days before page 139. So on September 9th, Shames writes you an e-mail. It says: "We finally got our act | Q. Yes, it is part of Exhibit Q. So that's your counter-proposal, so to speak? A. Yes. And this is where I was offering to only work up to a certain amount of money and asking that if the PUC didn't pay for it they would have to be personally responsible so it doesn't come across as though I was partnering with a couple of attorneys helping the outcome of a case. Q. And here you're saying the scope of your work |

32 (Pages 125 to 128)

| | O And if we as to Euclide in Durbick in 145 as | 4 | |
|----------|--|----------|--|
| 1 | Q. And if we go to Exhibit R, which is 145, so | 1 | Q. What did you do? |
| 2 | this is where Ms. Betts is proposing that of the | 2 | A. We had another phone call I don't recall if |
| 3 | \$100,000 she already advanced to you | 3 | I sent back an e-mail on this thing. I either sent an e-mail or a text. I don't recall. But I didn't find |
| 4 | A. I think her and Mr. Shames are proposing it. | 45 | |
| 5 | They spoke together, and she just happened to be the author. | - | any texts so I'm not sure. Obviously I told her that she was completely |
| 6 7 | Q. Yes. And she is proposing that they'll pay you | 6 | mischaracterizing what her e-mail says, first of all. |
| 8 | \$18,000. And that will be credited as a payment towards | 8 | And that this was her first attempt to try to get me to |
| 9 | the \$100,000. Correct? | 9 | sign something changing her her at will investment in |
| 10 | A. That's what the document says. | 10 | the movie to something that I'm personally responsible |
| 11 | Q. And if you | 11 | for. |
| 12 | A. Let me back up. Hold on. I kind of was | 12 | Q. When you |
| 13 | reading ahead. | 13 | A. So I called her and told her that this is |
| 14 | I want to strike my last answer or correct | 14 | totally out of character, totally wrong and 100 percent |
| 15 | it, if I can. | 15 | a complete lie. |
| 16 | This documents does not state that, according | 16 | Q. When you read Bates 146, after you read the |
| 10 | to your question, that \$18,000. Are you looking at the | 17 | first sentence did you finish reading the rest of the |
| 18 | same document, the one that's marked 145? | 18 | document? |
| 19 | Q. Exhibit R. It's your Exhibit R. | 19 | A. You know, I don't think so. I don't think I |
| 20 | A. Well, I'm looking at Bates stamp that you're | 20 | did. Now that you remind me, I think I sent her back |
| 21 | looking at 145. | 21 | and said: I read the first statement and stopped. |
| 22 | Q. Exhibit R is two pages, 145 and 146. | 22 | Q. So you didn't read the rest of it? |
| 23 | A. That 145 is the e-mail | 23 | A. I don't know when I first read it, I read |
| 24 | Q. Yes. | 24 | the sentence. But when I first read it, I stopped and |
| 25 | A that she sent me that does not say that. | 25 | e-mailed her back immediately and said: Based on your |
| | | | |
| | Page 129 | | Page 131 |
| 1 | Q. 146 does. | 1 | first statement. |
| 2 | A. Now we're going to go on to 146. And that | 2 | Q. There is an e-mail that says that? |
| 3 | documents states it. | 3 | A. I believe so. There was an e-mail or a phone |
| 4 | Q. Correct. Thank you. | 4 | call or a voicemail or something. But I stopped. |
| 5 | I mean it states right at the top of 146: | 5 | You asked the question so you obviously got it |
| 6 | "Terms:" The Edward Clark, Jr. "acknowledges and agrees | 6 | from someplace. So I have to go back and look. It's |
| 7 | that he owed Jennifer S. Betts \$100,000, from a personal | 7 | probably in the file over there. |
| 8 | loan made by Jennifer S. Betts" to Ed Clark, Jr. on | 8 | Q. My question is: When you read this, were you |
| 9 | September 23rd, 2014. | 9 | shocked because it wasn't true? |
| 10 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for the witness | 10 | A. Yes. It was 100 percent a complete lie. |
| 11 | that he is he is making a statement, but he is | 11 | Q. And did you sit down at a computer and write an |
| 12 | reading off of a document that Mr. Clark didn't agree | 12 | e-mail or on an iPhone and write an e-mail and say: |
| 13 | to. | 13 | This is not true? |
| 14 | BY MR. MONSON: | 14 | A. Yes. I don't know if I actually wrote it or if |
| 15 | Q. I haven't asked a question yet. So you can | 15 | I called her and total her that. |
| 16 | object when I'm done asking a question. You can object | 16 | Q. I understand you can testify you called her and |
| 17 | when I'm done asking a question. | 17 | told her that. No problem with that |
| 18 | I read from page 146 the first sentence of it | 18 | A. I don't remember. |
| 19 | that talks about you acknowledging \$100,000 loan from | 19 | Q because that's what you're going to testify |
| 20 | Jennifer Betts. | 20 | to. |
| 21 | A. Ms. Betts' position, yes. | 21 | I want to know if you have any written |
| 22 | Q. When you read this, did you do anything or contact Ms. Betts to refute that there was a \$100,000 | 22 | documents that you sent to her saying: I refute this. There was no loan. |
| 23 24 | loan? | 23 24 | A. I'm going to say that I presented to you |
| 24 25 | A. Yes, I did. | 24 | documents pages 1 through zero through 3,200 that you |
| 25 | | 25 | accumento pugos i unougn - zero unougn o,zvo ulat you |
| | Page 130 | | Page 132 |

33 (Pages 129 to 132)

| 1 | didn't ask me that specific request for a document | 1 | a part of this case, tax returns for both Circle the |
|--|---|--|---|
| 2 | today. And if it is if I have it, it's in those | 2 | Wagons and Mr. Clark personally are protected by the |
| 3 | documents. | 3 | U.S. Constitution. |
| 4 | I haven't reviewed it. I haven't looked at it. | 4 | And this witness is directed not to answer any |
| 5 | I recall thinking that. I don't recall if it was just | 5 | questions regarding taxes. |
| 6 | verbal or if I did it in a writing. So as I sit here | 6 | And the evidence and the question is not |
| 7 | today, I can't tell you which one it is, but can tell | 7 | calculated to lead to any admissible discovery. |
| 8 | you that as soon as I read that | 8 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 9 | Q. If such an e-mail exists, it's in the 3,200 | 9 | Q. So I take you then you didn't sign Exhibit R? |
| 10 | pages? | 10 | A. No, I did not. |
| 11 | A. If I put it in writing, it's most likely done | 11 | Q. And on the last paragraph of Exhibit R, Ms. |
| 12 | by e-mail. Unless I did it by a text. And, again, I | 12 | Betts is essentially saying that if the PUC doesn't |
| 13 | didn't look at text messages. I don't know. | 13 | allow all your expenses that she'll make up the |
| 14 | So as you sit here today, I quite honestly | 14 | difference, correct? |
| 15 | don't remember how I communicated to it. But it was a | 15 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for the |
| 16 | deal killer. And there was no way in the world that we | 16 | witness. For Mr. Clark I will object just that the |
| 17 | could go forward if that's what she planned on doing. | 17 | document speaks for itself. It is Ms. Betts' document. |
| 18 | Because she is trying to change what our agreement was. | 18 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 19 | Q. This agreement, if she said: It's \$100,000 | 19 | Q. Well, did you read it? |
| 20 | loan and I'll give you a credit for \$18,000, that would | 20 | A. No, I did not once I got past the first part. |
| 21 | be taxable to you, the \$18,000, right? You do pay taxes | 21 | Q. So you only read the first sentence? |
| 22 | for the income you get as an expert, correct? | 22 | A. When she tried to lie about and tried to, you |
| 23 | A. Yes, I do. | 23 | know, pull this stunt, I stopped and it was over. |
| 24 | Q. So if you got \$18,000, that would be taxable? | 24 | MR. MONSON: It is now 1:00. Do you think we |
| 25 | A. Yes, absolutely. I get 1099s, yes. I get a | 25 | should take like a half hour break, grab a sandwich |
| 20 | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | | chourd take like a hair hour broak, grab a canamorr |
| | Page 133 | | Page 135 |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| 1 | 1099 from everybody that I work for. | 1 | somewhere. |
| 2 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes | 2 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. |
| 2 3 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? | 2 3 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, |
| 2 3 4 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going | 2 3 4 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this | 2 3 4 5 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are | 2 3 4 5 6 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 17 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. And he is directed not to answer any questions where his taxes are concerned. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 6 7 8 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. And he is directed not to answer any questions where his taxes are concerned. BY MR. MONSON: Q. On the tax returns for Circle the Wagons, LLC | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 10 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. And he is directed not to answer any questions where his taxes are concerned. BY MR. MONSON: Q. On the tax returns for Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] did it ever declare the \$100,000 as an | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. And he is directed not to answer any questions where his taxes are concerned. BY MR. MONSON: Q. On the tax returns for Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] did it ever declare the \$100,000 as an investment, as income or as a write-off of any type? Is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. And he is directed not to answer any questions where his taxes are concerned. BY MR. MONSON: Q. On the tax returns for Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] did it ever declare the \$100,000 as an investment, as income or as a write-off of any type? Is the \$100,000 reflected anywhere in the tax returns of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. And he is directed not to answer any questions where his taxes are concerned. BY MR. MONSON: Q. On the tax returns for Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] did it ever declare the \$100,000 as an investment, as income or as a write-off of any type? Is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. And he is directed not to answer any questions where his taxes are concerned. BY MR. MONSON: Q. On the tax returns for Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] did it ever declare the \$100,000 as an investment, as income or as a write-off of any type? Is the \$100,000 reflected anywhere in the tax returns of Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark I will | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 16 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 12 20 11 22 13 11 22 13 11 22 12 21 22 12 21 22 12 21 22 12 21 22 12 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 22 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. And he is directed not to answer any questions where his taxes are concerned. BY MR. MONSON: Q. On the tax returns for Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] did it ever declare the \$100,000 as an investment, as income or as a write-off of any type? Is the \$100,000 reflected anywhere in the tax returns of Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. How did you declare the \$100,000 on your taxes the year it was paid to you? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the question as it's irrelevant to this particular case. Mr. Clark's tax reportings are protected by the U.S. Constitution. Mr. Clark is directed he is not going to answer any questions regarding his tax position on this case. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Well, isn't it true you didn't declare the \$100,000 as income? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark, his tax returns and how he declares things are protected under the U.S. Constitution. And he is directed not to answer any questions where his taxes are concerned. BY MR. MONSON: Q. On the tax returns for Circle the Wagons, LLC 2012 [sic] did it ever declare the \$100,000 as an investment, as income or as a write-off of any type? Is the \$100,000 reflected anywhere in the tax returns of Circle the Wagons 2012, LLC? MR. CLARK: On behalf of Mr. Clark I will | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | MR. SHAMES: No more than a half hour. MR. MONSON: No more than a half hour. Yes, thank you. We'll be back at 1:30. (Whereupon a lunch recess was taken from 12:58 p.m. until 1:30 p.m.) LUNCH RECESS |

34 (Pages 133 to 136)

| 1 | AFTERNOON SESSION | 1 | think I think it might have been the following |
|----------|---|----------|---|
| 2 | SAN DIEGO, CALIFORNIA; MARCH 28, 2018; 1:32 P.M. | 2 | Monday. Whatever date January 4th was, that's the day |
| 3 | MR. MONSON: Back on the record. | 3 | that I saw the complaint. I sat down and wrote this letter. |
| 4 5 | EXAMINATION (RESUMED) | 45 | Q. No one called you and said you were served or |
| 6 | BY MR. MONSON: | 6 | anything? |
| 7 | Q. So on Exhibit 4, paragraph 38, Bates No. 8, you | 7 | A. No. My office I think my office did. But I |
| 8 | indicate that from July 14th through September 28th of | 8 | didn't know what it was until I read it. I own an |
| 9 | 2016 Betts and Shames were and you were unable to | 9 | insurance company so it's not uncommon to get served. |
| 10 | reach an agreement to reach a reasonable dialogue | 10 | Q. But, anyway, December 29th, or shortly |
| 11 | wait a minute "unable to reach reasonable dialogue | 11 | thereafter, January 4th is when you first learned that a |
| 12 | and retention amount for" Clark to support their | 12 | lawsuit had been filed? |
| 13 | "representing SDCAN with expert testimony." And then | 13 | A. Correct. |
| 14 | you attached Exhibit S. Exhibit S is 148. | 14 | Q. So on Exhibit S, which is page 148 |
| 15 | So in 148, your e-mail at 12:13 p.m. on the | 15 | A. Bates Stamp 148? |
| 16 | 28th, you're confirming that you haven't received a | 16 | Q. Yes. |
| 17 | retainer and that you won't be serving as an expert for | 17 | A. Okay. |
| 18 | them, correct? | 18 | Q. So that's an e-mail to you from Michael that |
| 19 | A. Which Bates stamp number are you on? | 19 | says: "Jennifer informs me that you have been unable to |
| 20 | Q. I'm sorry. 148. | 20 | reach an accommodation. It's unfortunate, but I do not |
| 21 | A. On 148. The document speaks for itself, but I | 21 | see how we will be able to retain your services based |
| 22 | put them on notice I'm leaving absent my receiving a | 22 | upon the premise that there is a 'market value' for your |
| 23 | retainer, I'm leaving town. | 23 | information." |
| 24 | MR. CLARK: Document speaks for itself. | 24 | Anyway, around September 28th is when it was |
| 25 | \\\ | 25 | clear you no longer were going to be an expert witness |
| | Page 137 | | Page 139 |
| 1 | BY MR. MONSON: | 1 | for them, correct? |
| 2 | Q. That's on September 28th? | 2 | A. That's correct. |
| 3 | A. Yes, at 12:13 p.m. | 3 | Q. And then if you look at paragraph 39 of |
| 4 | Q. When did you first learn that when did you | 4 | Exhibit 4, on page 8 of the complaint of the |
| 5 | first learn that Jennifer Betts had filed a lawsuit | 5 | cross-complaint. |
| 6 | against you for a \$100,000 loan? | 6 | A. 39. |
| 7 | A. When I was served. | 7 | Q. Yes. |
| 8 | Q. Do you remember when that was? | 8 | A. Okay. |
| 9 | A. I would have to look at the complaint from the | 9 | Q. 39 says that: Back on July 21st, Clark |
| 10 | day I was served. | 10 | informed "Shames via e-mail not to utilize" Clark's |
| 11 | Q. If you go to Bates No. 217, the very last page | 11 | "name in any way, or use his name in any Argument if" |
| 12 | of your complaint, which is it's 216. Part of | 12 | Clark "is not a retained expert." I'm substituting |
| 13 | Exhibit B. Page 215. | 13 | "defendant" cross-complainant" for the names. |
| 14 | MR. SHAMES: Yes. BY MR. MONSON: | 14 15 | And then you sent an e-mail to him, which is Exhibit T, which is page 150. And in that e-mail, which |
| 15 16 | Q. And that's a letter you sent to Jennifer Betts | 15 | is July 21st, 2016, the middle of the first paragraph it |
| 16 17 | on January 4th, 2016. | 17 | says: "I need to be retained as the expert if you are |
| 18 | A. Yes, that's correct. | 18 | going to use me in any way which includes using my name |
| 19 | Q. It says: "Please be advised I m in receipt of | 19 | on any pleading or documents." |
| 20 | the complaint filed by you and served upon my office | 20 | A. So you're on page 150. |
| 21 | Thursday December 29, 2016." | 21 | Q. 150. |
| 22 | So would that be the date you first learned | 22 | A. Is that where it starts? |
| 23 | that you been served, December 29th, 2016? | 23 | Q. Right. In the paragraph that says: "There |
| 24 | A. No, I think it was when I got back to my | 24 | must be some confusion." |
| 25 | office. I think it was served on my office. And I | 25 | A. Okay. |
| | Page 138 | | Page 140 |

35 (Pages 137 to 140)

| 1 | Q. It says: "I need to be retained as the expert | 1 | eventually Jennifer Betts tried to introduce into |
|--|---|---|--|
| 2 | if you're going to use my name." | 2 | evidence some of the information from your book and from |
| 2 | A. Correct. | 3 | your website and from various depositions that you been |
| | | | in? |
| 4 | Q. You were already designated as an expert at | 4 | |
| 5 | that time, weren't you? | 5 | A. Yes, after you guys obviously lied about it for |
| 6 | A. Not to my knowledge. | 6 | a long time I found out later that they utilized |
| 7 | Q. No, but you've learned since then that they | 7 | information from me. |
| 8 | already used your name and designated you as an expert? | 8 | Q. What do you mean: You guys lied about it? I'm |
| 9 | A. Jennifer Betts informed me that Mr. Shames had | 9 | sitting here. I didn't lie to you about anything. So |
| 10 | already designated me as an expert without a retainer | 10 | who is "you guys"? |
| 11 | agreement. | 11 | A. Well, I'm going to assume then you're |
| 12 | Q. Right. | 12 | representing Ms. Betts. But if you go back and look at |
| 13 | A. And utilized my name in some fashion in support | 13 | all the discovery requests for Ms. Betts and Mr. Shames |
| 14 | of his case. | 14 | regarding utilizing Ed Clark's name, all of you said: |
| 15 | Q. But without a retainer agreement but at | 15 | No, his name did not get used in any way. So go back |
| 16 | least having some understanding that you were going to | 16 | and look at your discovery and all your requests, |
| 17 | be doing work for him? | 17 | especially the first set of requests for admissions from |
| 18 | A. We were actively engaged in preparing, trying | 18 | Ms. Betts signed under penalty of perjury. Same thing |
| 19 | to come up with a retainer agreement. | 19 | with Mr. Shames. You guys all represented that Mr. |
| 20 | Q. But even though there was no retainer | 20 | Clark's name or my name was not utilized. |
| 21 | agreement, you had discussions with them about serving | 21 | Q. I'll take issue with you on it. But |
| 22 | as an expert witness? | 22 | nevertheless |
| 23 | A. Correct. | 23 | A. That's why you can go back and look. |
| 24 | Q. In fact, we already went over this, but back | 24 | Q you have now learned that a lot of |
| 25 | early in your complaint, when you first met Mr. Shames | 25 | information that Ms. Betts tried to submit was not |
| | | | |
| | Page 141 | | Page 143 |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| 1 | at Ms. Betts' house and you have the paragraph. The | 1 | admissible, right? They struck it? |
| 2 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work | 2 | A. I understand there was testimony that got |
| 2 3 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. | 2 3 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. |
| 2 3 4 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. | 2 3 4 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using |
| 2 3 4 5 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? | 2 3 4 5 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Regardless of what was stricken or not |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? A. Yes. Q. The book "Circle the Wagons"? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Regardless of what was stricken or not stricken |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? A. Yes. Q. The book "Circle the Wagons"? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Regardless of what was stricken or not stricken A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? A. Yes. Q. The book "Circle the Wagons"? A. Yes. Q. And it is not a fictional book, right? A. No. It's reality. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Regardless of what was stricken or not stricken A. Yes. Q the utilization of your name and your book at the rate hearing, the utilization of your theories at |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? A. Yes. Q. The book "Circle the Wagons"? A. Yes. Q. And it is not a fictional book, right? A. No. It's reality. Q. So it's your knowledge about what everybody was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Regardless of what was stricken or not stricken A. Yes. Q the utilization of your name and your book at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? A. Yes. Q. The book "Circle the Wagons"? A. Yes. Q. And it is not a fictional book, right? A. No. It's reality. Q. So it's your knowledge about what everybody was doing with respect to the fire, SDG&E, and the various | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Regardless of what was stricken or not stricken M. Yes. Q the utilization of your name and your book at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the rate hearing, did that damage you in any way monetarily? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? A. Yes. Q. The book "Circle the Wagons"? A. Yes. Q. And it is not a fictional book, right? A. No. It's reality. Q. So it's your knowledge about what everybody was doing with respect to the fire, SDG&E, and the various agencies? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Regardless of what was stricken or not stricken M. Yes. Q the utilization of your name and your book at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the rate hearing, did that damage you in any way monetarily? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? A. Yes. Q. The book "Circle the Wagons"? A. Yes. Q. And it is not a fictional book, right? A. No. It's reality. Q. So it's your knowledge about what everybody was doing with respect to the fire, SDG&E, and the various agencies? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 24 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Regardless of what was stricken or not stricken A. Yes. Q the utilization of your name and your book at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the rate hearing, did that damage you in any way monetarily? A. Yes. Q. How so? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | sentence in there that says you were going to do work for them, but you say it wasn't an agreement yet. A. That's correct. Q. Do you have a website? A. Yes. Q. And you have your theory on the website of the video of how the fire started with the poles and the wires going through them A. Yes. Q in your demonstration. Is any of that proprietary knowledge that you own? I mean it's put out there to the public. A. No. Q. And your book is on your website too? Yes? A. Yes. Q. The book "Circle the Wagons"? A. Yes. Q. And it is not a fictional book, right? A. No. It's reality. Q. So it's your knowledge about what everybody was doing with respect to the fire, SDG&E, and the various agencies? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. I understand there was testimony that got stricken. I don't know what all got stricken. Q. Okay. But all the things that she was using was public information, correct, on your website? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object on the grounds that I don't know why it was stricken or Mr. Clark has no way of knowing. That's a matter of the PUC he was not involved with. So I don't know and now I'll answer on my own. THE WITNESS: I'll go ahead and answer I don't know what was stricken and what was not stricken. Both cross-defendants have tried to hide utilizing my name up until recently. BY MR. MONSON: Q. Regardless of what was stricken or not stricken M. Yes. Q the utilization of your name and your book at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the rate hearing, the utilization of your website at the rate hearing, did that damage you in any way monetarily? A. Yes. |

36 (Pages 141 to 144)

| 1 | create testimony on my behalf. The conversations I had | 1 | A. And and the years of experience and work |
|----|--|----|--|
| 2 | originally had with Mr. Shames if you look at his | 2 | product that I put together |
| 3 | engagement letter with me he talked about me releasing | 3 | Q. That's public record. |
| 4 | my work product so that it could be utilized at the PUC | 4 | A. Well, not necessarily. It depends on what was |
| 5 | hearing, regardless of the fact that it was public | 5 | produced and how much of that what was public record |
| 6 | some of it was public information. | 6 | versus how much of it was that she learned from Ed |
| 7 | I don't know how much of it was utilized, how | 7 | Clark, myself. |
| 8 | much of it was public, how much of it wasn't. If it was | 8 | Q. Tell me one piece of work product that is not |
| 9 | anything off the Ms. Betts' declaration that she | 9 | public record that you have that Ms. Betts used that you |
| 10 | originally put together, that she I think was the | 10 | want her to compensate you for. |
| 11 | basis of her findings, that was not public information. | 11 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark |
| 12 | Q. Monetarily, what's the amount of your damages? | 12 | on the grounds that he doesn't have a document in front |
| 13 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object right now for | 13 | of him. He is not was not asked to produce that. |
| 14 | Mr. Clark on the basis that he hasn't really sat down | 14 | And I don't have it today. |
| 15 | and figured it out. But there are all of the | 15 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 16 | documents at issue that she sent to Mr. Clark for review | 16 | Q. I didn't ask you to produce it. I told you to |
| 17 | prior to the filing of the PUC and feedback are all in | 17 | tell me, in your mind are you aware of any work product |
| 18 | the file that you were presented in documents zero | 18 | that you have that has some monetary value because Ms. |
| 19 | through 3,200. | 19 | Betts used it? |
| 20 | BY MR. MONSON: | 20 | A. Yes. |
| 21 | Q. Do you have an expert that you intend to use at | 21 | Q. What? |
| 22 | trial to testify to your economic damages for the | 22 | A. All of it. |
| 23 | wrongful use of your proprietary information? | 23 | Q. Please identify specifically what "all of it" |
| 24 | A. That a good question. I don't know if we're | 24 | is. |
| 25 | going to be allowed to designate any experts. If we | 25 | A. All of my work product and all the phone calls |
| 20 | | 25 | A an of my work product and an the phone date |
| | Page 145 | | Page 147 |
| 1 | are, then I will designate an expert. We've missed the | 1 | and all the e-mails and answering questions for Mr. |
| 2 | cutoff, the expert cutoff because we tried to get an | 2 | Clark and Ms. Betts in their preparation up until the |
| 3 | extension on the trial. But if the court allow me to | 3 | point they we had a falling out, I guess. Up until |
| 4 | designate an expert, I most likely will. | 4 | Ms. Betts sent me her retainer. |
| 5 | Q. Currently the discovery cutoff is this week. | 5 | Q. Your telephone calls with Ms. Betts are your |
| 6 | A. Correct. | 6 | work product? |
| 7 | Q. And the designation of experts is long past. | 7 | A. They are my work product. And that's time that |
| 8 | A. Correct. | 8 | I should get compensated for. |
| 9 | Q. And you don't have an expert; is that what | 9 | Q. How much an hour should you be compensated for |
| 10 | you're telling me? | 10 | all of your time? |
| 11 | A. That's what I'm telling you. | 11 | A. 450 an hour. |
| 12 | Q. Have you ever consulted with an economist of | 12 | Q. And how many hours? |
| 13 | some type to try to figure out what your damages will be | 13 | A. I'm going to estimate right now that it's |
| 14 | for the wrongful use of your proprietary information? | 14 | probably going to be in the neighborhood of 100. |
| 15 | A. No. | 15 | Probably 100 hours. |
| 16 | Q. Have you sat down ever yourself to try to | 16 | Q. And do you have any records to establish how |
| 17 | figure out what the monetary damages are to you? | 17 | you get to your estimate of 100 hours? |
| 18 | A. No. But I will prior to trial. | 18 | A. I probably do. I do at home. |
| 19 | Q. And how do you propose to do it? | 19 | Q. And this is 100 hours you spent just working on |
| 20 | A. Just to go back and review, look at the e-mails | 20 | the rate case? |
| 21 | sent to me from Ms. Betts and the amount of documents | 21 | A. For SDCAN, correct. Ms. Betts sent me a lot of |
| 22 | that I reviewed on her behalf and didn't get paid for | 22 | documents. |
| 23 | after she promised to pay me. | 23 | Q. A case that you were never officially retained |
| 24 | Q. So your damages are the use of your time that | 24 | for. |
| 25 | you haven't been paid for? | 25 | A. But promised to be paid by her in writing: |
| | | | _ |
| | Page 146 | | Page 148 |

37 (Pages 145 to 148)

| 1 | Stay working with us. If Shames doesn't pay you, I | 1 | sign off the use of my work product. We talked about it |
|--|--|--|---|
| 2 | will. | 2 | on the phone. And we talked about it on the phone and |
| 3 | Q. That was the proposal you didn't even read. | 3 | he also sent me an e-mail confirming that he wouldn't |
| 4 | You rejected it. | 4 | use my name. |
| 5 | A. No. | 5 | Q. Do you know when the lawsuit was filed against |
| 6 | Q. You read the first line. | 6 | you for the promissory note for \$100,000; the promise to |
| 7 | A. No. | 7 | pay \$100,000? |
| 8 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark | 8 | MR. CLARK: The question was asked and |
| 9 | on the grounds that it misstates evidence. | 9 | answered |
| 10 | THE WITNESS: There is a specific e-mail in | 10 | THE WITNESS: You've got the date. Alls I know |
| 11 | your file where Mr. Clark said Mr. Shames if I can't | 11 | about it is when it was served to me. |
| 12 | come to an agreement with Mr. Shames I can't quote | 12 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 13 | exact dialogue, but to the effect: If Mr. Shames | 13 | Q. Right. Do you know when it was filed? |
| 14 | doesn't pay you, I will. I need your help. | 14 | A. The document speaks for itself. It is stamped |
| 15 | BY MR. MONSON: | 15 | on the document. As I sit here today, I don't recall. |
| 16 | Q. What date was that? | 16 | But if you want to put the document in front of me, I |
| 17 | A. I can't tell you off the top of my head. It's | 17 | would be happy to answer it for you. |
| 18 | in your file in the documents that I gave you today. | 18 | Q. No, I just asked you if you know when it was |
| | | | |
| 19 | Q. But you don't have a written fee agreement | 19 | filed, that's all. |
| 20 | between you and Ms. Betts or Mr. Shames, correct? | 20 | A. As I indicated, the document speak for itself. |
| 21 | A. Mrs. Betts had already paid me based on my fee | 21 | If you would like to put it in front of me, I can answer |
| 22 | agreement with her. She understood my hourly rate going | 22 | that question. |
| 23 | forward. And it would be the same for SDCAN. | 23 | Q. So what you're telling me is you don't |
| 24 | Q. You mean a \$3,000 retainer agreement? | 24 | currently recall when the lawsuit was filed, correct? |
| 25 | A. And the \$14,000 final payment. | 25 | A. As I sit here today, I can't tell you the date |
| | Page 149 | | Page 151 |
| | Fage 149 | | Fage 151 |
| | | | |
| 1 | Ω And the change in the retainer to 25 0002. That | 1 | it was filed. I know - we just talked about when I was |
| 1 | Q. And the change in the retainer to 25,000? That | 1 | it was filed. I know we just talked about when I was |
| 2 | agreement? | 2 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games |
| 2 3 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object | 2 3 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was |
| 2 3 4 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in | 2 3 4 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. |
| 2 3 4 5 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. | 2 3 4 5 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: | 2 3 4 5 6 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the loss of her house? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a lawsuit against you if you didn't sign the agreement? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the loss of her house? A. No, no, no, no, no, no. This is separate, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a lawsuit against you if you didn't sign the agreement? A. She had told me verbally on the phone, we |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the loss of her house? A. No, no, no, no, no, no. This is separate, independent work just on just on the rate case. This | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a lawsuit against you if you didn't sign the agreement? A. She had told me verbally on the phone, we talked about it earlier, that she was going to file a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the loss of her house? A. No, no, no, no, no. This is separate, independent work just on just on the rate case. This is after, time for after. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a lawsuit against you if you didn't sign the agreement? A. She had told me verbally on the phone, we talked about it earlier, that she was going to file a lawsuit against me if I didn't agree to work for them. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the loss of her house? A. No, no, no, no, no. This is separate, independent work just on just on the rate case. This is after, time for after. Q. Do you have anything in writing to Ms. Betts or | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a lawsuit against you if you didn't sign the agreement? A. She had told me verbally on the phone, we talked about it earlier, that she was going to file a lawsuit against me if I didn't agree to work for them. Q. Would you agree that Ms. Betts did transfer |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the loss of her house? A. No, no, no, no, no, no. This is separate, independent work just on just on the rate case. This is after, time for after. Q. Do you have anything in writing to Ms. Betts or Mr. Shames indicating that before you give them access | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a lawsuit against you if you didn't sign the agreement? A. She had told me verbally on the phone, we talked about it earlier, that she was going to file a lawsuit against me if I didn't agree to work for them. Q. Would you agree that Ms. Betts did transfer \$100,000 to you, right? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A. Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A. The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A. But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the loss of her house? A. No, no, no, no, no, no. This is separate, independent work just on just on the rate case. This is after, time for after. Q. Do you have anything in writing to Ms. Betts or Mr. Shames indicating that before you give them accesss to any of your work product that they cannot use it as | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a lawsuit against you if you didn't sign the agreement? A. She had told me verbally on the phone, we talked about it earlier, that she was going to file a lawsuit against me if I didn't agree to work for them. Q. Would you agree that Ms. Betts did transfer \$100,000 to you, right? A. I will agree that Ms. Betts made an at will |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the loss of her house? A No, no, no, no, no, no. This is separate, independent work just on just on the rate case. This is after, time for after. Q. Do you have anything in writing to Ms. Betts or Mr. Shames indicating that before you give them access to any of your work product that they cannot use it as they see fit? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a lawsuit against you if you didn't sign the agreement? A. She had told me verbally on the phone, we talked about it earlier, that she was going to file a lawsuit against me if I didn't agree to work for them. Q. Would you agree that Ms. Betts made an at will investment with her |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | agreement? MR. CLARK: No, you're I'm going to object on the grounds that counsel is misstating facts not in evidence and argument. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You didn't ask for a retainer of 25,000? A Yes, I did. Q. And it was rejected, right? A The 25,000 retainer was, yes. Q. Yes. A But not the 450 an hour. The 450 an hour was never Q. You're saying you are billing her for the retainer you did for the original work you did on the loss of her house? A No, no, no, no, no, no. This is separate, independent work just on just on the rate case. This is after, time for after. Q. Do you have anything in writing to Ms. Betts or Mr. Shames indicating that before you give them access to any of your work product that they cannot use it as they see fit? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | served and the date stamped. If you want to play games put it in front of me, I'll tell you what day it was filed. Q. If you look at Exhibit 4, paragraph 40, Bates No. 8 A. Okay. Q does that refresh your memory any? A. Well, it puts here: On September 28th defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint. I can read the document. I would have to look at it to confirm it. That's what I wrote in the cross-complaint. I'm assuming it's correct. Q. Okay. And Ms. Betts indicated to you prior to September 28th, 2016 that she was going to file a lawsuit against you if you didn't sign the agreement? A. She had told me verbally on the phone, we talked about it earlier, that she was going to file a lawsuit against me if I didn't agree to work for them. Q. Would you agree that Ms. Betts made an at will investment with her Q. I'm not trying to characterize it as a loan or |

38 (Pages 149 to 152)

| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | account to your account. Would you agree to that? A. I will agree that Ms. Betts made an at will investment for the furtherance of the movie "Circle the Wagons" and that check was issued to Ed Clark and cashed by Ed Clark. Q. Would you agree that Ms. Betts is now contending it's a \$100,000 loan to you? That's what she's alleging, right? A. That's correct. Q. And she filed the lawsuit because she thinks it's a loan. Do you understand that? A. Yes, I do. Q. And would you agree that people have the right to file lawsuits against people if they have a dispute over what the terms of something are? | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | BY MR. MONSON: Q. Do you understand that? MR. CLARK: as hearsay. Okay? THE WITNESS: What I will tell you is that I understand she provided \$100,000 for the furtherance of a movie. BY MR. MONSON: Q. That's your understanding. A. Okay. Q. Her understanding is she provided it as a loan. So you two have a dispute over what the \$100,000 was about, correct? A. Well, that's why we're here today. Q. Exactly. And so she filed a lawsuit against you because she has a belief that you owe her \$100,000. |
|--|--|--|--|
| 16 17 | A. If it is a legitimate lawsuit and not made up, | 16 | You filed a defense against it saying that you don't owe |
| 17 10 | yes. | 17 | her \$100,000. Correct? A. Correct. |
| 18 19 | Q. What do you mean by "made up"?A. Well, when you file a breach of contract | 18 19 | A. Correct. Q. And you filed a cross-complaint against her, |
| 20 | against somebody and alleging that somebody has changed | 20 | correct? |
| 21 | their mind, in order for there to be a breach of | 21 | A. Correct. |
| 22 | contract there, number one, needs to be a contract. In | 22 | Q. And you're saying that her filing the lawsuit |
| 23 | this case there is no contract. There needs to be the | 23 | was an abuse of process, correct? |
| 24 | formation of a contract and a meeting of the minds that | 24 | A. Correct. |
| 25 | both parties agree. There is none. You have not put | 25 | Q. Because she was trying to force you into doing |
| | Page 153 | | Page 155 |
| | | | |
| 1 | anything in front of me. | 1 | what? |
| 2 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. | 1 2 | A. She was trying to force me into working for |
| 2 3 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and | 2 3 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and |
| 2 3 4 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? | 2 3 4 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. | 2 3 4 5 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. | 2 3 4 5 6 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's why she filed the lawsuit. Not because I |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's why she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. Q. So we have two people who have a different view | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's why she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. Q. Did she file the lawsuit against you because you refused to change your opinion to benefit Shames and Betts? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. Q. So we have two people who have a different view of what the \$100,000 was for, correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's why she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. Q. Did she file the lawsuit against you because you refused to change your opinion to benefit Shames and Betts? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. Q. So we have two people who have a different view of what the \$100,000 was for, correct? A. No. We have two people who have the same view | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's why she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. Q. Did she file the lawsuit against you because you refused to change your opinion to benefit Shames and Betts? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds that you're asking Mr. Clark as to what |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. Q. So we have two people who have a different view of what the \$100,000 was for, correct? A. No. We have two people who have the same view of understanding of what the \$100,000 was for. The fact | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's up she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. Q. Did she file the lawsuit against you because you refused to change your opinion to benefit Shames and Betts? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds that you're asking Mr. Clark as to what her thoughts were when she filed lawsuit, and he is not |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. Q. So we have two people who have a different view of what the \$100,000 was for, correct? A. No. We have two people who have the same view of understanding of what the \$100,000 was for. The fact that she doesn't mean that she doesn't | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's usy she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. Q. Did she file the lawsuit against you because you refused to change your opinion to benefit Shames and Betts? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds that you're asking Mr. Clark as to what her thoughts were when she filed lawsuit, and he is not in a position to do that and he is not going to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. Q. So we have two people who have a different view of what the \$100,000 was for, correct? A. No. We have two people who have the same view of understanding of what the \$100,000 was for. The fact that she filed a lawsuit doesn't mean that she doesn't understand it, she is just changing her mind. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's why she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. Q. Did she file the lawsuit against you because you refused to change your opinion to benefit Shames and Betts? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds that you're asking Mr. Clark as to what her thoughts were when she filed lawsuit, and he is not in a position to do that and he is not going to speculate. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. Q. So we have two people who have a different view of what the \$100,000 was for, correct? A. No. We have two people who have the same view of understanding of what the \$100,000 was for. The fact that she filed a lawsuit doesn't mean that she doesn't understand it, she is just changing her mind. Q. She says she loaned you \$100,000. Do you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's why she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. Q. Did she file the lawsuit against you because you refused to change your opinion to benefit Shames and Betts? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds that you're asking Mr. Clark as to what her thoughts were when she filed lawsuit, and he is not in a position to do that and he is not going to speculate. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. Q. So we have two people who have a different view of what the \$100,000 was for, correct? A. No. We have two people who have the same view of understanding of what the \$100,000 was for. The fact that she filed a lawsuit doesn't mean that she doesn't understand it, she is just changing her mind. Q. She says she loaned you \$100,000. Do you understand that? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's why she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. Q. Did she file the lawsuit against you because you refused to change your opinion to benefit Shames and Betts? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds that you're asking Mr. Clark as to what her thoughts were when she filed lawsuit, and he is not in a position to do that and he is not going to speculate. BY MR. MONSON: Q. You've already speculated. You put an |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. You put \$100,000 check in your bank account. You say it was an investment, at will or whatever, and she says it was a loan. Isn't that a dispute? A. That specific issue is a dispute. Q. Okay. A. What is not in dispute is the fact that she agreed that it would get paid upon finding investors for the movie. That is not Q. The terms of the transaction are in dispute? A. Well, there are surely no terms that I agreed to her terms. And there is surely no terms apparently that I can show you that she agreed with the other terms. The fact that she chose Q. Right. A not to sign it, that's what's in dispute. Q. So we have two people who have a different view of what the \$100,000 was for, correct? A. No. We have two people who have the same view of understanding of what the \$100,000 was for. The fact that she filed a lawsuit doesn't mean that she doesn't understand it, she is just changing her mind. Q. She says she loaned you \$100,000. Do you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. She was trying to force me into working for SDCAN and reducing my retainer and not charging them and collecting the money that I utilized that was being asked of me to support them. Q. And she was unable to force you to do that, correct? A. That's correct. So she filed a lawsuit instead. Q. Because she thought you owed her \$100,000. A. Because she filed the lawsuit because she thought that would force me to back up and work for SDCAN. That's why she filed the lawsuit. Not because I owed it. That's just something she made up. Q. Did she file the lawsuit against you because you refused to change your opinion to benefit Shames and Betts? MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds that you're asking Mr. Clark as to what her thoughts were when she filed lawsuit, and he is not in a position to do that and he is not going to speculate. BY MR. MONSON: |

39 (Pages 153 to 156)

| 1 | | | |
|----|---|----|--|
| 1 | A. The reason she did it, I already told you. The | 1 | lawsuit? |
| 2 | reason she did it was trying to force me to work for | 2 | A. That's part of why she filed the lawsuit. The |
| 3 | SDCAN. | 3 | document speaks for itself. I'll let you interpret it. |
| 4 | They were already using my information. She | 4 | Q. I am not talking about the document. I want to |
| 5 | knew it was my work product. She already knew she was | 5 | know what you have to say. |
| 6 | in trouble. She thought and she talked with Mr. | 6 | You're saying that Ms. Betts, because you |
| 7 | Shames and they both thought collectively that filing | 7 | wouldn't change your testimony, filed this lawsuit |
| 8 | this lawsuit would force me to work for them, that I | 8 | against you for a breach of what she says was a promise |
| 9 | wouldn't want to spend the money litigating something. | 9 | to repay \$100,000? |
| 10 | Q. You said she filed the lawsuit because you | 10 | A. She filed this lawsuit against me because I |
| 11 | refused to change your original opinion regarding the | 11 | would not change my testimony, which I thought she was |
| 12 | cause of the fire | 12 | on my side on that. But that was part of the issue. |
| 13 | A. No, I didn't say that. | 13 | Because I would not agree to partner with them on this |
| 14 | Q and the cover up. | 14 | PUC rate case and jeopardize my position as an expert |
| 15 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object to that. That | 15 | witness. And I think that's is that everything in |
| 16 | misstates facts not in evidence. That's not why I said | 16 | there? |
| 17 | she filed the lawsuit. I told you that I'm going to | 17 | Q. Is there anything in the writings where they |
| 18 | object for Mr. Clark on the grounds he's stating facts | 18 | ever make a proposal to you to be a partner with them on |
| 19 | that are not the evidence. | 19 | a rate case? |
| 20 | BY MR. MONSON: | 20 | A. Yes. |
| 21 | Q. She filed the lawsuit, you say, because you | 21 | Q. I saw the memo of understanding. It doesn't |
| 22 | refused to change your original opinion and testimony | 22 | use the word "partnership" anywhere in there. |
| 23 | regarding the causation of the 2007 Witch Creek Fire. | 23 | A. Well, the word "partner" specifically is not |
| 24 | A. To work for SDCAN on their terms. She filed | 24 | indicated. |
| 25 | the lawsuit trying to force me to work for them. That's | 25 | Q. Thank you. |
| - | | | |
| | Page 157 | | Page 159 |
| | | | |
| 1 | why she filed the lawsuit. | 1 | With regard to |
| 2 | Q. You didn't say that in your complaint. | 2 | A. However |
| 3 | A. Yes, I did. | 3 | Q. However what? |
| 4 | Q. Let's read paragraph 40 of your complaint. | 4 | A. The word "partner" is not specifically |
| 5 | A. Okay. Please do. | 5 | utilized, but if you look at the writings of the parties |
| 6 | Q. Look on Exhibit 4, Bates No. 8. Do you have | 6 | from Mr. Shames, the |
| 7 | that in front of you? | 7 | Q. They speak for themselves. |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 8 | A. Let me finish. |
| 9 | Q. It says: "On September 28, 2016 | 9 | Q. I'm just looking for the word "partner." |
| 10 | Cross-Defendant Betts filed the underlying complaint in | 10 | A. Let my finish my answer. Then you can strike |
| 11 | retaliation to Defendant and Cross-Complainant" | 11 | it if you want. |
| 12 | that's you "refusing to change original opinions and | 12 | But the result of the representations by Mr. |
| 13 | testimony regarding the causation of the 2007 Witch | 13 | Shames, the fact that they were both trying to get me to |
| 14 | Creek fire and refusing to agree to form a partnership, | 14 | carry the money until the end to see if I'd get paid, by |
| 15 | in violation of Rules of Professional Conduct rule | 15 | definition that is a partnership. And that's what I |
| 16 | 1-310, with Cross-Defendants" that's Ms. Betts and | 16 | explained to them I couldn't do. |
| 17 | Mr. Shames all done "in order to delay compensation | 17 | Q. In the legal preceding that started this, in |
| 18 | until the outcome of the case is known and payments | 18 | this lawsuit that was filed by Jennifer Ms. Betts, has |
| 19 | approved by the CPUC." | 19 | anyone used any of the legal procedures allowed under |
| 20 | So all I'm asking you about now is the first | 20 | the lawsuit in an effort to harm you in any way? |
| 21 | reason, which is refusing to change the original | 21 | A. Yes. |
| 22 | opinions and testimony regarding the cause of the 2007 | 22 | Q. What legal procedures have they used to harm |
| 23 | fire. | 23 | you? |
| 24 | A. That's part of it, yes. | 24 | A. Ms. Betts and Mr. Shames filed the proceeding |
| 25 | Q. So you're saying that's why she filed the | 25 | in an effort to either, A, get me to work for free; or |
| | Page 158 | | Page 160 |
| | | | |

40 (Pages 157 to 160)

| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | B, make me pay, which I have, to defend this case. And the legal proceedings have been utilized to try to force an outcome from me that I wasn't willing to do. Q. Other than filing the lawsuit, the actual filing of the lawsuit, have any legal proceedings been done against you to abuse you in any way? A. Yes. Q. What? A. We're still here today. This is costing me time and money to come down here today. Q. So you think taking your deposition today an abuse of the process? A. Yes, it is. Q. How so? A. Because it is a frivolous lawsuit to begin with. The fact that took me three hours three and a half hours to drive home is an abuse of process. | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 17 18 | \$100,000. Q. You've been harmed \$100,000? A. Yes. Q. And how do you calculate 100K? A. The time and energy of what I've done for Ms. Betts in direct Q. I'm talking about from the time the lawsuit was filed A. Oh, I misunderstood your question. Q September 28th, 2016, how have you been harmed? A. I misunderstood your question. Q. Okay. A. Because I thought you were talking about just in overall work performed and utilization of my work product. Q. I'll restate the question to make sure it's clear. |
|--|--|--|--|
| 19 | You're tying up my time and energy on a frivolous | 19 | The lawsuit was filed September 28, 2016 where |
| 20 | lawsuit that has no merit. | 20 | Mr. Clark alleges that you owe her \$100,000. |
| 21 | Q. Any other use of the process that you think is | 21 | A. Correct. |
| 22 | an abuse, other than the filing of the lawsuit? | 22 | Q. You filed a cross-complaint and you deny that |
| 23 | A. It's an abuse of the process to utilize the filing of a lawsuit to try to coerce somebody | 23 24 | you owe her \$100,000. |
| 24 25 | Q. We've already discussed that. | 24 | How has the filing of that lawsuit harmed you monetarily? |
| 25 | Q. We ve alleady discussed that. | 25 | monetality: |
| | Page 161 | | Page 163 |
| 1 | A. That's okay. I'll say it again. | 1 | A. I'm going to say looking at all the filings and |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. That's okay. I'll say it again. Q. Other than the lawsuit itself, is there any other abuse of the process? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object at this point for Mr. Clark in that you're asking Mr. Clark to draw a legal conclusion, and I'm not sure he is in a position to do that at this point. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want a legal conclusion. What other legal things have you had to do after the lawsuit was filed that you consider an abuse of the process? A. Filing a lot of motions and having to fight this lawsuit to try to remedy a frivolous lawsuit. Q. Filing your summary judgment motion was an abuse of the process? | 1 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. I'm going to say looking at all the filings and stuff I've done on this case, it's probably going to be oh, shoot in the neighborhood of 70,000 to \$80,000 in time. Q. In your time? A. Yes. Q. Of doing what? A. Everything I've had to do on this case. I had to learn it off the internet. So unlike yourself, who is a professional lawyer and has people that does this stuff for you, I have to look everything up and learn how to file motions, how to respond to everything. But for this lawsuit being filed against me, I wouldn't have to do that. Q. And what is your time worth per hour? A. I'm going to be billing it at 450 an hour, as if lawre an attorney or an expected on this case. And |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. Other than the lawsuit itself, is there any other abuse of the process? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object at this point for Mr. Clark in that you're asking Mr. Clark to draw a legal conclusion, and I'm not sure he is in a position to do that at this point. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want a legal conclusion. What other legal things have you had to do after the lawsuit was filed that you consider an abuse of the process? A. Filing a lot of motions and having to fight this lawsuit to try to remedy a frivolous lawsuit. Q. Filing your summary judgment motion was an abuse of the process? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | stuff I've done on this case, it's probably going to be oh, shoot in the neighborhood of 70,000 to \$80,000 in time. Q. In your time? A. Yes. Q. Of doing what? A. Everything I've had to do on this case. I had to learn it off the internet. So unlike yourself, who is a professional lawyer and has people that does this stuff for you, I have to look everything up and learn how to file motions, how to respond to everything. But for this lawsuit being filed against me, I wouldn't have to do that. Q. And what is your time worth per hour? A. I'm going to be billing it at 450 an hour, as if I were an attorney or an expert on this case. And |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. Other than the lawsuit itself, is there any other abuse of the process? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object at this point for Mr. Clark in that you're asking Mr. Clark to draw a legal conclusion, and I'm not sure he is in a position to do that at this point. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want a legal conclusion. What other legal things have you had to do after the lawsuit was filed that you consider an abuse of the process? A. Filing a lot of motions and having to fight this lawsuit to try to remedy a frivolous lawsuit. Q. Filing your summary judgment motion was an abuse of the process? A. Yes. Q. By you. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | stuff I've done on this case, it's probably going to be oh, shoot in the neighborhood of 70,000 to \$80,000 in time. Q. In your time? A. Yes. Q. Of doing what? A. Everything I've had to do on this case. I had to learn it off the internet. So unlike yourself, who is a professional lawyer and has people that does this stuff for you, I have to look everything up and learn how to file motions, how to respond to everything. But for this lawsuit being filed against me, I wouldn't have to do that. Q. And what is your time worth per hour? A. I'm going to be billing it at 450 an hour, as if I were an attorney or an expert on this case. And the court will have to decide if that's fair or not. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. Other than the lawsuit itself, is there any other abuse of the process? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object at this point for Mr. Clark in that you're asking Mr. Clark to draw a legal conclusion, and I'm not sure he is in a position to do that at this point. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want a legal conclusion. What other legal things have you had to do after the lawsuit was filed that you consider an abuse of the process? A. Filing a lot of motions and having to fight this lawsuit to try to remedy a frivolous lawsuit. Q. Filing your summary judgment motion was an abuse of the process? A. Yes. Q. By you. A. No, no. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | stuff I've done on this case, it's probably going to be oh, shoot in the neighborhood of 70,000 to \$80,000 in time. Q. In your time? A. Yes. Q. Of doing what? A. Everything I've had to do on this case. I had to learn it off the internet. So unlike yourself, who is a professional lawyer and has people that does this stuff for you, I have to look everything up and learn how to file motions, how to respond to everything. But for this lawsuit being filed against me, I wouldn't have to do that. Q. And what is your time worth per hour? A. I'm going to be billing it at 450 an hour, as if I were an attorney or an expert on this case. And the court will have to decide if that's fair or not. Q. I've only been doing this for 42 years and I |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. Other than the lawsuit itself, is there any other abuse of the process? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object at this point for Mr. Clark in that you're asking Mr. Clark to draw a legal conclusion, and I'm not sure he is in a position to do that at this point. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want a legal conclusion. What other legal things have you had to do after the lawsuit was filed that you consider an abuse of the process? A. Filing a lot of motions and having to fight this lawsuit to try to remedy a frivolous lawsuit. Q. Filing your summary judgment motion was an abuse of the process? A. Yes. Q. By you. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | stuff I've done on this case, it's probably going to be oh, shoot in the neighborhood of 70,000 to \$80,000 in time. Q. In your time? A. Yes. Q. Of doing what? A. Everything I've had to do on this case. I had to learn it off the internet. So unlike yourself, who is a professional lawyer and has people that does this stuff for you, I have to look everything up and learn how to file motions, how to respond to everything. But for this lawsuit being filed against me, I wouldn't have to do that. Q. And what is your time worth per hour? A. I'm going to be billing it at 450 an hour, as if I were an attorney or an expert on this case. And the court will have to decide if that's fair or not. Q. I've only been doing this for 42 years and I wish I could get 450 an hour. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. Other than the lawsuit itself, is there any other abuse of the process? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object at this point for Mr. Clark in that you're asking Mr. Clark to draw a legal conclusion, and I'm not sure he is in a position to do that at this point. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want a legal conclusion. What other legal things have you had to do after the lawsuit was filed that you consider an abuse of the process? A. Filing a lot of motions and having to fight this lawsuit to try to remedy a frivolous lawsuit. Q. Filing your summary judgment motion was an abuse of the process? A. Yes. Q. By you. A. No, no. Q. Why did the court dismiss your summary judgment | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | stuff I've done on this case, it's probably going to be oh, shoot in the neighborhood of 70,000 to \$80,000 in time. Q. In your time? A. Yes. Q. Of doing what? A. Everything I've had to do on this case. I had to learn it off the internet. So unlike yourself, who is a professional lawyer and has people that does this stuff for you, I have to look everything up and learn how to file motions, how to respond to everything. But for this lawsuit being filed against me, I wouldn't have to do that. Q. And what is your time worth per hour? A. I'm going to be billing it at 450 an hour, as if I were an attorney or an expert on this case. And the court will have to decide if that's fair or not. Q. I've only been doing this for 42 years and I wish I could get 450 an hour. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Other than the lawsuit itself, is there any other abuse of the process? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object at this point for Mr. Clark in that you're asking Mr. Clark to draw a legal conclusion, and I'm not sure he is in a position to do that at this point. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want a legal conclusion. What other legal things have you had to do after the lawsuit was filed that you consider an abuse of the process? A. Filing a lot of motions and having to fight this lawsuit to try to remedy a frivolous lawsuit. Q. Filing your summary judgment motion was an abuse of the process? A. Yes. Q. By you. A. No, no. Q. Why did the court dismiss your summary judgment motion so quickly? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | stuff I've done on this case, it's probably going to be oh, shoot in the neighborhood of 70,000 to \$80,000 in time. Q. In your time? A. Yes. Q. Of doing what? A. Everything I've had to do on this case. I had to learn it off the internet. So unlike yourself, who is a professional lawyer and has people that does this stuff for you, I have to look everything up and learn how to file motions, how to respond to everything. But for this lawsuit being filed against me, I wouldn't have to do that. Q. And what is your time worth per hour? A. I'm going to be billing it at 450 an hour, as if I were an attorney or an expert on this case. And the court will have to decide if that's fair or not. Q. I've only been doing this for 42 years and I wish I could get 450 an hour. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. Other than the lawsuit itself, is there any other abuse of the process? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object at this point for Mr. Clark in that you're asking Mr. Clark to draw a legal conclusion, and I'm not sure he is in a position to do that at this point. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want a legal conclusion. What other legal things have you had to do after the lawsuit was filed that you consider an abuse of the process? A. Filing a lot of motions and having to fight this lawsuit to try to remedy a frivolous lawsuit. Q. Filing your summary judgment motion was an abuse of the process? A. Yes. Q. By you. A. No, no. Q. Why did the court dismiss your summary judgment motion so quickly? A. Because I made mistakes. I'm not a lawyer. Q. What damages have you suffered as a result of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | stuff I've done on this case, it's probably going to be oh, shoot in the neighborhood of 70,000 to \$80,000 in time. Q. In your time? A. Yes. Q. Of doing what? A. Everything I've had to do on this case. I had to learn it off the internet. So unlike yourself, who is a professional lawyer and has people that does this stuff for you, I have to look everything up and learn how to file motions, how to respond to everything. But for this lawsuit being filed against me, I wouldn't have to do that. Q. And what is your time worth per hour? A. I'm going to be billing it at 450 an hour, as if I were an attorney or an expert on this case. And the court will have to decide if that's fair or not. Q. I've only been doing this for 42 years and I wish I could get 450 an hour. A. I bet you wish you could. But I do, so I don't know what to tell you. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Other than the lawsuit itself, is there any other abuse of the process? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object at this point for Mr. Clark in that you're asking Mr. Clark to draw a legal conclusion, and I'm not sure he is in a position to do that at this point. BY MR. MONSON: Q. I don't want a legal conclusion. What other legal things have you had to do after the lawsuit was filed that you consider an abuse of the process? A. Filing a lot of motions and having to fight this lawsuit to try to remedy a frivolous lawsuit. Q. Filing your summary judgment motion was an abuse of the process? A. Yes. Q. By you. A. No, no. Q. Why did the court dismiss your summary judgment motion so quickly? A. Because I made mistakes. I'm not a lawyer. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | stuff I've done on this case, it's probably going to be oh, shoot in the neighborhood of 70,000 to \$80,000 in time. Q. In your time? A. Yes. Q. Of doing what? A. Everything I've had to do on this case. I had to learn it off the internet. So unlike yourself, who is a professional lawyer and has people that does this stuff for you, I have to look everything up and learn how to file motions, how to respond to everything. But for this lawsuit being filed against me, I wouldn't have to do that. Q. And what is your time worth per hour? A. I'm going to be billing it at 450 an hour, as if I were an attorney or an expert on this case. And the court will have to decide if that's fair or not. Q. I've only been doing this for 42 years and I wish I could get 450 an hour. A. I bet you wish you could. But I do, so I don't know what to tell you. Your client's already paid us so she already |

41 (Pages 161 to 164)

| · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | | | |
|---------------------------------------|--|----|--|
| 1 | lawsuit on September 28th, 2016 by Ms. Betts is an abuse | 1 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 | of process? | 2 | Q. You still got married? |
| 3 | A. Yes. And the threats that went along with it | 3 | A. Oh, yeah. Absolutely. |
| 4 | prior to, yes. | 4 | Q. On paragraph 41 of Exhibit 4, page Bates 8 |
| 5 | Q. Do you have any other facts to support your | 5 | A. Okay. Got you. |
| 6 | contention that the filing of this lawsuit is an abuse | 6 | Q it says: On January 12th, 2017 you learned |
| 7 | of process? | 7 | that the cross-defendants utilized your expert testimony |
| | • | | |
| 8 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'll object. You | 8 | and entire work product in their rate case without |
| 9 | are asking for a legal conclusion. And it's | 9 | paying for it, including the contents of the |
| 10 | BY MR. MONSON: | 10 | self-published book. |
| 11 | Q. I'm asking for facts. | 11 | Your self-published book is obtained free off |
| 12 | A. The facts are I've already now I'll speak | 12 | the internet, right? |
| 13 | for myself. I've already shared with you my opinion | 13 | A. Yes. |
| 14 | that the facts are that this lawsuit was filed in an | 14 | Q. So anybody can use it for anything, right? |
| 15 | effort to force Mr. Clark to work for SDCAN and not get | 15 | A. I don't know. |
| 16 | his pay and defer money. That's why this case was | 16 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on that grounds |
| 17 | filed. That's the fact. That's an abuse of process. | 17 | because that calls for a legal conclusion. I don't |
| 18 | Q. Do you think that this lawsuit that was filed | 18 | know |
| 19 | September 28th, 2016 was filed for an improper purpose? | 19 | THE WITNESS: No, I'll answer. |
| 20 | A. Yes. | 20 | I'm not sure personally right now as I sit here |
| 21 | Q. And the improper purpose being what, to make | 21 | today if it's legal for somebody to use somebody else's |
| 22 | you do something? | 22 | work product without permission in any capacity. |
| 23 | A. Two reasons: One to make me do something; and, | 23 | BY MR. MONSON: |
| 23 | B, to try to recover change the terms of an agreement | 23 | Q. Well, do people have to buy your book off the |
| | | | |
| 25 | when she made the at will investment in a movie, trying | 25 | website? |
| | Page 165 | | Page 167 |
| | | | |
| 1 | to hold Mr. Clark accountable personally. | 1 | A. No. |
| 2 | Q. And | 2 | Q. So you say they use your book without paying |
| 3 | A. So two things were done wrong. One was the | 3 | for it because it's true you don't have to pay for it, |
| 4 | reasons she filed the lawsuit to begin with was she | 4 | right? It's free? |
| 5 | created a lawsuit that she could file against me and | 5 | A. Well, I think |
| 6 | made up the fact that there is some kind of an contract | 6 | Q. Was it free? |
| 7 | between the two parties. | 7 | A. Yes, it is. |
| 8 | Q. Okay. And you contend that the lawsuit was | 8 | Q. Thank you. |
| 9 | filed for an improper purpose, which was, one, to get | 9 | A. The representations made by your clients, SDG&E |
| 10 | you to do something. What was the other? | 10 | had to file a motion to strike it because it was not |
| 11 | A. The fabricate trying to hold Ed Clark | 11 | because it was presented as expert testimony. That's |
| 12 | accountable for the funds that she invested in the | 12 | different than using my publication. |
| 13 | movie. | 13 | Q. Again, when you're talking about the expert |
| 14 | And the third thing that I didn't put in the | 14 | testimony and entire work product, the work product is, |
| 15 | complaint was the fact that she got really mad when I | 15 | again, these 3,200 e-mails and all the telephone calls |
| 16 | told her that I got engaged to get married. And so | 16 | you had with them. Is that it? |
| 17 | there was personal things going on with her on that | 17 | A. The work product will be based on what was |
| 18 | issue, so | 18 | presented to the CPUC utilizing Ed Clark's name and |
| 19 | Q. Well, none of which convinced you to do | 19 | experience and opinions. |
| | anything different, right? You still did what you were | | |
| 20 | | 20 | Q. And then to your understanding none of that |
| 21 | going to do, even though this lawsuit was filed, | 21 | testimony was allowed at the hearing, correct? |
| 22 | correct? | 22 | A. I don't know what was allowed or what was not. |
| 23 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on the grounds | 23 | I know there were motions to strike Ed Clark's opinions. |
| 24 | that I'm not sure what you did what you said you were | 24 | I don't know what was stricken and what was maintained |
| 25 | going to do means. | 25 | on the record. I really struggle with trying to migrate |
| | | | D 400 |
| | Page 166 | | Page 168 |

42 (Pages 165 to 168)

| · · · · · | | | |
|---|---|--|--|
| 1 | through the CPUC information. | 1 | misrepresentation of a material fact to you that she |
| 2 | Q. In paragraph 42 of Exhibit 4, it says: "At all | 2 | made a \$100,000 contribution to proceed with the |
| 3 | times thru [sic] out communications with" Clark, the | 3 | development of the screenplay and it was not a personal |
| 4 | cross defendants that's Shames and Betts | 4 | loan. |
| 5 | "conspired collectively to deceive" Clark "with their | 5 | So you're saying that she lied to you |
| 6 | true intentions and create a reason for a lawsuit in | 6 | A. Yes. |
| 7 | order to utilize the process to force Cross-Defendant" | 7 | Q and she let me finish my question. |
| 8 | that's you "to work and support their rate case | 8 | she lied to you, she told you this is not a |
| 9 | opposing SDG&E and not pay for the services rendered." | 9 | personal loan, and now she is telling you it is a |
| 10 | What facts do you have to show that Ms. Betts | 10 | personal loan. And so that's a misrepresentation? |
| 11 | and Mr. Shames conspired to do this to you? | 11 | A. The misrepresentation is that she was just as |
| 12 | A. Well, if you look at the sequence of events in | 12 | excited as I was to get this movie started and made an |
| 13 | the documents that you've been provided, and you go back | 13 | at will investment. |
| 14 | to the request to Mr. Shames to, A, show me a statute | 14 | Q. What was the misrepresentation of a material |
| 15 | that allows me to work in the capacity that he wanted me | 15 | fact? That's what you allege in here. What is the |
| 16 | to, the requests by me to ask Mr. Shames to provide me | 16 | material fact that she misrepresented? |
| 17 | any documentation or pleadings or anything he has in | 17 | A. She misrepresented if she had intentions of |
| 18 | mind of using my name for, the fact that he refused to, | 18 | me being personally responsible, she should have made |
| 19 | the fact that Ms. Betts informed me that Mr. Shames | 19 | that representation. That's the material fact. That's |
| 20 | asked her to start trying to create my declaration, the | 20 | the reason we're in this lawsuit because there is no |
| 21 | fact that at no time when he responded to me in the one | 21 | contract. She did not want a contract. She did not |
| 22 | e-mail where he said he was not going to use Ed Clark | 22 | want anything in writing. |
| 23 | I will not use your name as an expert. He didn't say: | 23 | If at any point in the future she wanted to be |
| 24 | We're going to use your name anyways, or whatever public | 24 | able to say, "Hey, what about the money? When can I get |
| 25 | information we can use. | 25 | it back?" she is a lawyer. She understands contracts. |
| | D | | Da. 1. 474 |
| | Page 169 | | Page 171 |
| | | | |
| 1 | None of the correspondence back from Mr. Shames | 1 | She should have put it in writing I would say that's |
| 1 | None of the correspondence back from Mr. Shames | 1 | She should have put it in writing. I would say that's pretty material. That's the reason we're here today |
| 2 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we | 2 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. |
| 2 3 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there | 2 3 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the |
| 2 3 4 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from | 2 3 4 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? |
| 2 3 4 5 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery | 2 3 4 5 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this | 2 3 4 5 6 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use your book or your you know, some of your information | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That if she if we get investors when this is all done and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use your book or your you know, some of your information that we have in our possession and we won't utilize you? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That if she if we get investors when this is all done and well, so be it. But at that point in time she would |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use your book or your you know, some of your information that we have in our possession and we won't utilize you? That was never done. It was all hidden from me. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That if she if we get investors when this is all done and well, so be it. But at that point in time she would like to an equity |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use your book or your you know, some of your information that we have in our possession and we won't utilize you? That was never done. It was all hidden from me. Q. If you look at paragraph 64 of the second | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That if she if we get investors when this is all done and well, so be it. But at that point in time she would like to have the option to convert it to an equity position rather than get the money back. That was our |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use your book or your you know, some of your information that we have in our possession and we won't utilize you? That was never done. It was all hidden from me. Q. If you look at paragraph 64 of the second amended complaint, it's on page Bates 13. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That if she if we get investors when this is all done and well, so be it. But at that point in time she would like to have the option to convert it to an equity position rather than get the money back. That was our discussion. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use your book or your you know, some of your information that we have in our possession and we won't utilize you? That was never done. It was all hidden from me. Q. If you look at paragraph 64 of the second amended complaint, it's on page Bates 13. A. Okay. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That if she if we get investors when this is all done and well, so be it. But at that point in time she would like to have the option to convert it to an equity position rather than get the money back. That was our discussion. BY MR. MONSON: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use your book or your you know, some of your information that we have in our possession and we won't utilize you? That was never done. It was all hidden from me. Q. If you look at paragraph 64 of the second amended complaint, it's on page Bates 13. A. Okay. Q. This is "Negligent Misrepresentation." | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That if she if we get investors when this is all done and well, so be it. But at that point in time she would like to have the option to convert it to an equity position rather than get the money back. That was our discussion. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So she didn't donate the money? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 24 | and Ms. Betts informs Ed Clark: Hey, you know, we understand we don't have a retainer with you, but there is some stuff that we can use. That was all hidden from Mr. Clark. In fact to the point even through discovery it was and knowing that they submitted this information to the PUC, both parties in their under penalties of perjury denied that they used my name in any fashion with anything in the PUC. Q. You're referring now to discovery in this case? A. Yes. But you look at the sequence events from start to finish, you know, and the promise to pay for Ms. Betts regardless of Mr. Shames' SDCAN can pay for it or not, all the way through, at no point ever is there a document that states, you know: Mr. Clark, we can't come to an agreement on this. How about if we just use your book or your you know, some of your information that we have in our possession and we won't utilize you? That was never done. It was all hidden from me. Q. If you look at paragraph 64 of the second amended complaint, it's on page Bates 13. A. Okay. Q. This is "Negligent Misrepresentation." A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | pretty material. That's the reason we're here today. Q. So you believe that money was donated for the purpose of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. Mr. Clark has already stated what he says the money was for. And he can answer if he would like to, but I'll say it again, that Ms. Betts made an investment in the movie because of her self-interest in the movie and told Mr. Clark THE WITNESS: Told myself that she didn't want anything in writing because of her confidentiality agreement that she told me she had with her own case that she settled with SDG&E. She did not expect to get the money back. That if she if we get investors when this is all done and well, so be it. But at that point in time she would like to have the option to convert it to an equity position rather than get the money back. That was our discussion. BY MR. MONSON: Q. So she didn't donate the money? |

43 (Pages 169 to 172)

| * | | | |
|--|--|--|--|
| 1 | full understanding that we might not get it back. So | 1 | Did Ms. Betts represent to you that she was |
| 2 | that's a donation. With the understanding that if we | 2 | donating the money for purposes of allow the development |
| 3 | got investment money back, she would get paid back. | 3 | of the screenplay? |
| 4 | Q. Is it a donation or an at will investment? | 4 | A. Yes. And she prefaced it with she is not |
| 5 | A. It's both. Because when you make an at will | 5 | expecting to get the money back. |
| 6 | investment, you're currently donating the money in hopes | 6 | Q. So she said she was donating the money? |
| 7 | of getting it back at some point in time. That's the | 7 | A. Yes. |
| 8 | difference. | 8 | Q. That's the term? |
| 9 | Q. What is an at will investment? | 9 | A. Yes. |
| 10 | A. You fully understand the risk of the money at | 10 | Q. That's the term she used? |
| 11 | stake, that there is a good chance you won't get it | 11 | A. She told me that: I don't want anything in |
| 12 | back. | 12 | writing because I am not expecting to get the money |
| 13 | Q. That's your definition of an at will | 13 | back. By definition, that's a donation. |
| 14 | investment? | 14 | Q. No. Did she use the exact term, "I'm donating |
| 15 | A. Yes. | 15 | the money"? |
| 16 | Q. So it is a sketchy investment? | 16 | A. I think she did. I'm going to say yes. I |
| 17 | A. Well, she fully understood what a movie | 17 | think she used that. |
| 18 | there is plenty of documentation in your file between us | 18 | Q. You think she did. And you're going to say yes |
| 19 | where she's explained many times that is the risky | 19 | under penalty of perjury? |
| 20 | nature of investing in a movie that if we don't get | 20 | A. Yes, under penalty of perjury. |
| 21 | funds, we don't get the money back. | 21 | Q. You're 100 percent sure that she said that? |
| 22 | Q. Did Ms. Betts make a representation to you | 22 | A. Yes, yes. Under the penalty of perjury. |
| 23 | that she was donating the money for the purposes of | 23 | Q. Well, you know at the end of the deposition you |
| 24 | allowing development of the screenplay? Donating the | 24 | get to read this and you can make any changes you want. |
| 25 | money. | 25 | And I have the right to comment on any changes you make |
| | Page 173 | | Page 175 |
| | Tage 175 | | |
| | | | |
| 1 | A. She made the representation that she was giving | 1 | to your deposition. |
| 1 2 | A. She made the representation that she was giving this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the | 2 | to your deposition. MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark |
| | | | |
| 2 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. | 2 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark |
| 2 3 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she | 2 3 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the |
| 2 3 4 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. | 2 3 4 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through |
| 2 3 4 5 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she | 2 3 4 5 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. | 2 3 4 5 6 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: Q. If I am misstating a fact, then the answer to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a contract or in writing or some kind of an instrument so |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 17 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: Q. If I am misstating a fact, then the answer to the question would be no. So you can still answer the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: Q. If I am misstating a fact, then the answer to the question would be no. So you can still answer the question. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a contract or in writing or some kind of an instrument so |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: Q. If I am misstating a fact, then the answer to the question would be no. So you can still answer the question. So the question is: Did Ms. Clark [sic] | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a contract or in writing or some kind of an instrument so both parties understood and agreed upon what the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: Q. If I am misstating a fact, then the answer to the question would be no. So you can still answer the question. So the question is: Did Ms. Clark [sic] represent that she was donating the money for the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a contract or in writing or some kind of an instrument so both parties understood and agreed upon what the requirements would be. That did not happen. That is a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 21 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 2 11 2 11 2 11 2 11 2 11 2 11 2 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: Q. If I am misstating a fact, then the answer to the question would be no. So you can still answer the question. So the question is: Did Ms. Clark [sic] represent that she was donating the money for the purposes of allowing the development of the screenplay? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a contract or in writing or some kind of an instrument so both parties understood and agreed upon what the requirements would be. That did not happen. That is a material misrepresentation. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: Q. If I am misstating a fact, then the answer to the question would be no. So you can still answer the question. So the question is: Did Ms. Clark [sic] represent that she was donating the money for the purposes of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a contract or in writing or some kind of an instrument so both parties understood and agreed upon what the requirements would be. That did not happen. That is a material misrepresentation is the fact she didn't |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 16 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 12 20 11 20 11 22 13 14 12 20 11 20 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 21 22 22 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: Q. If I am misstating a fact, then the answer to the question would be no. So you can still answer the question. So the question is: Did Ms. Clark [sic] represent that she was donating the money for the purposes of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object in that Ms. Clark is not a party to this case. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a contract or in writing or some kind of an instrument so both parties understood and agreed upon what the requirements would be. That did not happen. That is a material misrepresentation. Q. So the misrepresentation is the fact she didn't tell you that she expected to be paid? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 11 22 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 11 22 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 11 22 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 11 22 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 11 22 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 11 22 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 11 22 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 20 11 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | this check to be utilized for the furtherance of the movie and she Q. That's not my question. A. It doesn't matter. I'm telling you what she said. Q. I know. And you have to answer this question yes or no, please. MR. CLARK: I'm going object that Mr. Clark doesn't have to answer a question that is trying to misstate the facts in evidence and the truth. And so a yes or no if a yes or no answer does not satisfy what you're trying to do, then he is not going to answer it. BY MR. MONSON: Q. If I am misstating a fact, then the answer to the question would be no. So you can still answer the question. So the question is: Did Ms. Clark [sic] represent that she was donating the money for the purposes of allowing the development of the screenplay? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object in that Ms. Clark is not a party to this case. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | MR. CLARK: I am going to object for Mr. Clark on the grounds is that a question or a threat? BY MR. MONSON: Q. It is an admonition that I usually give at the start of the deposition. But since you've been through hundreds of depositions I didn't think you would need it. But I want to make sure it's in the record somewhere. What other material misrepresentations did Ms. Betts make to you regarding the \$100,000 amount? A. The material misrepresentation is that if she wanted to be paid back personally by Ed Clark, number one, we would have never done the de I would have not accepted the check. Number two, if she wanted it to be held get paid back prior to seeking investment funds, she should have made that representation via a contract or in writing or some kind of an instrument so both parties understood and agreed upon what the requirements would be. That did not happen. That is a material misrepresentation is the fact she didn't tell you that she expected to be paid? A. Yes. |

44 (Pages 173 to 176)

| 1 | A. She is an attorney, so yes, I did. I relied on | 1 | Q "is informed and believes and based thereon |
|--|--|--|---|
| 2 | her telling the truth and what her intentions for this | 2 | alleges Cross-Defendants" that's SDCAN, Betts, and |
| 3 | money. | 3 | Shames "misrepresented a material facts [sic]" |
| 4 | Q. I didn't ask you if she was an attorney. | 4 | A. Okay. |
| 5 | You relied on the representation, correct? | 5 | Q "by promising to pay for services and not |
| 6 | A. I did because she is an attorney. And she | 6 | disclosing their intent not to pay while still |
| 7 | should know better if she is trying to play games. | 7 | utilizing" Clark's "work Product, inducing him to work |
| 8 | Q. Well, you're an expert witness. | 8 | and review documents for the SDG&E rate case." |
| 9 | A. Yes, I am. And I try to put it in writing. | 9 | Who represented material facts to you? |
| 10 | And she didn't want anything in writing because of the | 10 | A. Ms. Betts did. And I think that Mr. Shames did |
| 11 | pure fact that she was worried about her repercussions | 11 | by when I asked him what when I started e-mailing him |
| 12 | from San Diego Gas & Electric, period. | 12 | not to use my name or work product and started inquiring |
| 13 | Q. And you contend that Ms. Betts intentionally | 13 | about what he has used. The fact that he didn't tell me |
| 14 | didn't tell you that this money was really a loan? | 14 | he was using my work product is misrepresenting material |
| 15 | A. Well, I'm it is either going to intention or | 15 | facts. That's intentional misrepresentation. |
| 16 | it could be negligence. It could be either way. So | 16 | Q. And so you've been damaged as a result by that |
| 17 | both are in there because a jury is going to decide | 17 | to the tune of \$18,000? |
| 18 | whether or not it was intentional or whether it was | 18 | A. I'm sorry. Let me see. What are you referring |
| 19 | negligence. | 19 | to? |
| 20 | Q. Well, what evidence do you have that you can | 20 | Q. Your complaint paragraph 84. |
| 21 | present at trial to show that it was intentional? | 21 | A. 84. |
| 22 | A. This lawsuit. And a jury is going to decide | 22 | Q. You're saying there are these material |
| 23 | whether or not her actions, based on all the facts of | 23 | misrepresentations to you. You're defrauded. |
| 24 | information and e-mails, if her acts were intentional or | 24 | A. Where did you come up with \$18,000? |
| 25 | not intentional. | 25 | Q. I didn't, you did. On page 20 of your |
| | | | |
| | Page 177 | | Page 179 |
| | | | |
| 1 | O I mean whether or not she intentionally didn't | 1 | |
| 1 | Q. I mean whether or not she intentionally didn't | 1 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your |
| 2 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected | 2 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional |
| 2 3 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? | 2 3 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of |
| 2 3 4 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to | 2 3 4 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. |
| 2 3 4 5 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties | 2 3 4 5 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not | 2 3 4 5 6 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services when they knew they weren't going to pay you for your | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services when they knew they weren't going to pay you for your services? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames didn't? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames didn't? A. Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an understanding of payment. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. Q. Not material? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames didn't? A. Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an understanding of payment. Q. Let's look at paragraph 84 of Exhibit 4, Bates | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. Q. Not material? A. For my time at 450 an hour. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an understanding of payment. Q. Let's look at paragraph 84 of Exhibit 4, Bates No. 15. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. Q. Not material? A. For my time at 450 an hour. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an understanding of payment. Q. Let's look at paragraph 84 of Exhibit 4, Bates No. 15. A. I'm sorry. Say that again. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. Q. Not material? A. For my time at 450 an hour. Q. To review the material and give Ms. Betts |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an understanding of payment. Q. Let's look at paragraph 84 of Exhibit 4, Bates No. 15. A. I'm sorry. Say that again. Q. 84, paragraph 84. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. Q. Not material? A. For my time at 450 an hour. Q. To review the material and give Ms. Betts feedback based on her promise to pay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an understanding of payment. Q. Let's look at paragraph 84 of Exhibit 4, Bates No. 15. A. I'm sorry. Say that again. Q. 84, paragraph 84. A. Okay. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. Q. Not material? A. For my time at 450 an hour. Q. To review the material and give Ms. Betts feedback based on her promise to pay. Q. So you spent 40 hours? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames didn't? A. Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an understanding of payment. Q. Let's look at paragraph 84 of Exhibit 4, Bates No. 15. A. I'm sorry. Say that again. Q. 84, paragraph 84. A. Okay. Q. This says: "Defendant/Cross-Complainant" | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. Q. Not material? A. For my time at 450 an hour. Q. To review the material and give Ms. Betts feedback based on her promise to pay. Q. So you spent 40 hours? A. It was about 40 hours of just reviewing |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an understanding of payment. Q. Let's look at paragraph 84 of Exhibit 4, Bates No. 15. A. I'm sorry. Say that again. Q. 84, paragraph 84. A. Okay. Q. This says: "Defendant/Cross-Complainant" that's you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. Q. Not material? A. For my time at 450 an hour. Q. To review the material and give Ms. Betts feedback based on her promise to pay. Q. So you spent 40 hours? A. It was about 40 hours of just reviewing documents that she sent me. Actually there was more |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | tell you, when you got the \$100,000, that she expected it to be returned. What facts do you have to that? A. The facts that there is no document to substantiate a meeting of the minds that the parties agree on terms of a contract. She intentionally did not want anything in writing. Q. Did the cross-defendants, both Shames and Betts, tell you that they were going to pay you for your services and misrepresent that to you, intentionally tell you they were going to pay you for your services? A. Ms. Betts did. She did so in writing. Q. And Mr. Shames didn't? A. Mr. Shames and I never came to terms on an understanding of payment. Q. Let's look at paragraph 84 of Exhibit 4, Bates No. 15. A. I'm sorry. Say that again. Q. 84, paragraph 84. A. Okay. Q. This says: "Defendant/Cross-Complainant" | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | cross-complaint, paragraph 15, you allege that your fourth cause of action which is for intentional misrepresentation, you suffered general damages of \$18,000, according to proof at trial. A. That's correct. For general damages and special damages for Q. I'm not asking you about special. \$18,000 A. Yes. Q how do you calculate \$18,000? A. That was based on the material that was strict- not work product, but strictly on the material that Jennifer Betts sent me to review and reply back to her for SDCAN. Q. You mean your time? A. My time. Q. Not material? A. For my time at 450 an hour. Q. To review the material and give Ms. Betts feedback based on her promise to pay. Q. So you spent 40 hours? A. It was about 40 hours of just reviewing |

45 (Pages 177 to 180)

| | Page 182 | | Page 184 |
|----------|--|----|--|
| 25 | Q. SDCAN was requesting to be paid for their | 25 | amount of money. Because they they, without |
| | | | - |
| 23 | A. So I'm using them for that money. | 23 | A. No. This case I'm suing them for the entire |
| 23 | Q. So in other words | 23 | your work product? |
| 22 | BY MR. MONSON: | 22 | Q. So you should be paid the reasonable value of |
| 21 | using my work product and tried to pocket \$255,000. | 21 | their application. |
| 20 | PUC writ case opposition in an effort to oppose SDG&E | 20 | in a private placement indicated my work product for |
| 19 | of SDCAN, which is typically Michael Shames, filed this | 19 | A. No. I'll agree they used my work product and |
| 18 | that two attorneys working together, working by the name | 18 | the work? |
| 17 | what they were, you know, at the PUC. Alls I know is | 17 | Q. And wouldn't you agree that they did some of |
| 16 | So I, at this point in time, don't know exactly | 16 | A. 3,200 pages, correct. |
| 15 | retainer agreements. Their name was on the paperwork. | 15 | Q. In the 3,200 pages? |
| 14 | SDCAN. Neither one of them had neither attorneys had | 14 | A. It's in your files over there. |
| 13 | are you know, Michael Shames is the alter ego of | 13 | Q. And where is that document? |
| 12 | fact that, yes, the two people are attorneys, but they | 12 | A. Yes. |
| 11 | facts no in evidence. Part of this case involves the | 11 | Q. And you have a document that says that? |
| 10 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object as stating | 10 | that they didn't, if that's the case. |
| 9 | compensated \$255,500? | 9 | how much they got paid. You're going to have to prove |
| 8 | Q. So SDCAN, its attorneys filed a request to be | 8 | the CPUC. So I'm going to put on the fact that this is |
| 7 | filing use my work product to try to win the money. | 7 | I'll put in front of them are the documents presented to |
| 6 | requested from CPUC in opposition to the SDG&E rate case | 6 | evidence was. And so absent the evidence, the documents |
| 5 | That \$255,500 is the amount of that SDCAN | 5 | the bank accounts and stuff so I could see what the |
| 4 | was confused. | 4 | jury and let them know that you fought me on giving me |
| 3 | A. Thank you for clarifying that. I misspoke. I | 3 | A. I'm going to put it in front of the judge and |
| 2 | How do you come up with \$255,500? | 2 | suffered \$255,500 in damages? |
| 1 | authorization according to proof at trial." | 1 | Q. How are you going to prove at trial you |
| 4 | authorization according to proof at trial " | 4 | |
| | Page 181 | | Page 183 |
| 25 | utilization of Cross-Complainant work product without | 25 | A. I'm going to presume that they got it. |
| 24 | (authorized by CPUC) by others resulting from the | 24 | Q. So you don't know? |
| 23 | "recovery of all monies requested to be paid | 23 | guys wouldn't answer the question. |
| 22 | Q. Let me finish reading, please. | 22 | A. I have to presume that they got it because you |
| 21 | A. Oh, I'm sorry. I get it. | 21 | know for a fact that they received \$255,500? Yes or no? |
| 20 | "Special Damages: \$255,500" | 20 | Q. Let's get under penalty of perjury. Do you |
| 19 20 | No. 16 of the prayer on Bates No. 20. It says: | 19 | the information. |
| 18 10 | Q. I don't understand the prayer here on item | 18 | |
| | • | | tried to find out the information you wouldn't give me |
| 17 | product. | 17 | A. I have to presume that they did because when I |
| 15 16 | countless hours working on this to develop my work | 16 | Q. You know that? |
| 14 | Schroeder, without getting paid for it, and spent | 14 | their paperwork. I'm going to say because that's what in the |
| 14 | did my work without after I left Culbreth & | 14 | A. I'm going to say yes because that's what in |
| 13 | A. I spent I started on this case in 2007 and | 13 | received \$255,500? |
| 12 | Q. You spent \$255,500 of your time? | 12 | Q. My question is: Do you know if they actually |
| 11 | to try to win their case. | 11 | out what they got |
| 10 | spent on my work product and that they utilized for free | 10 | opposed me getting that information. I tried to find |
| 9 | A. The amount the time and energy and effort I | 9 | A. Well, one thing we know for sure is that you |
| 8 | Q. Where did you get that number from? | 8 | Q. Do you know if they received \$255,500? |
| 7 | A. Yes. | 7 | my work product without my permission. |
| 6 | Q. Then you say special damages of 255,500. | 6 | on this campaign to make a whole ton of money utilizing |
| 5 | A. In my office. | 5 | of money because they without authorization, embarked |
| 4 | Q. Where is it? | 4 | A. Of that, I'm suing them for the entire amount |
| 3 | A. Yes, I do. | 3 | Q. And of that, you think you should have it all? |
| 2 | you spent 40 hours doing that? | 2 | A. Correct. |
| 1 | Q. Do you have any documentation to support that | 1 | services of \$255,500? |
| | | | |

46 (Pages 181 to 184)

| 1 | authorization, utilized my work product and my | 1 | product? |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1 | authorization, utilized my work product and my | 1 | A. That's correct. |
| 2 | information, submitted it, tried to hide it, tried to | 2 | |
| 3 | deceive tried to completely hide the fact they used | 3 | Q. And do you think that these acts were done |
| 4 | lied about the entire time including the firm's. | 4 | willfully and maliciously against you? |
| 5 | Q. So you're going to put in your prayer that | 5 | A. Yes. |
| 6 | you're entitled to \$255,500, even though you didn't do | 6 | Q. Why didn't you allege that? |
| 7 | that amount of work. And the attorneys had to do the | | A. I did. |
| 8 | work to get something like that awarded to them. And so | 8 | Q. Where it your complaint do you allege willful |
| 9 | you're using this cross-complaint to get some leverage | 9 | and material malicious conduct? |
| 10 | to get that money from them, which I think is an abuse | 10 | A. Well, that's intentional misrepresentation |
| 11 | of process. | 11 | is virtually the same thing. You still have to show |
| 12 | A. Well, it's not leverage, sir, it is the fact. | 12 | malice in order to get intent. |
| 13 | They utilize my work product without authorization to | 13 | And the second thing is once the breach of |
| 14 | try to get this money, which is against the rules. You | 14 | once the breach of contract gets kicked out, then we'll |
| 15 | have to pay for your an expert's work product. | 15 | amend the complaint to include malicious prosecution |
| 16 | Q. When you serve as an expert, if a big verdict | 16 | because that has to be done first. |
| 17 | comes in do you get a bigger amount? | 17 | MR. MONSON: I'm going to pass for right now. |
| 18 | A. No, sir. That's why I am not contingent and I | 18 | I don't have any further questions. I want to go |
| 19 | can't partner with an attorney. I have to get paid as | 19 | through a few of these documents over here. I will turn |
| 20 | an expert up front by the hour. | 20 | the questioning over Mr. Shames. |
| 21 | Q. Getting \$255,000 as damages, special damages, | 21 | THE WITNESS: I have something I would like to |
| 22 | would essentially be a bonus to you, wouldn't it? | 22 | add in response to your part of the testimony. |
| 23 | A. No, sir. It actually wouldn't even come close | 23 | What is the next exhibit in line, please? |
| 24 | to covering the cost it took me to put all my work | 24 | MR. MONSON: 6. |
| 25 | product together and time and energy. | 25 | THE WITNESS: 6. We have the objections that I |
| | Page 185 | | Page 187 |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| 1 | Q. You're saying your work product is worth | 1 | read into the record earlier with attachments. I would |
| 2 | \$255,500? | 2 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, |
| 2 3 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all | 2 3 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. |
| 2 3 4 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. | 2 3 4 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which |
| 2 3 4 5 | \$255,500?A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012.Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to | 2 3 4 5 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | \$255,500?A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012.Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? | 2 3 4 5 6 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were not going to pay you for services of work product." | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 as Exhibit No. 7. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were not going to pay you for services of work product." Seems like the same thing you were asking for | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 as Exhibit No. 7. MR. MONSON: They're not going to be given to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were not going to pay you for services of work product." Seems like the same thing you were asking for before. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 as Exhibit No. 7. MR. MONSON: They're not going to be given to the court reporter. I'm going to keep them. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were not going to pay you for services of work product." Seems like the same thing you were asking for before. A. It's the same thing. Very similar. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 as Exhibit No. 7. MR. MONSON: They're not going to be given to the court reporter. I'm going to keep them. MR. CLARK: Well, I am asking the court |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were not going to pay you for services of work product." Seems like the same thing you were asking for before. A. It's the same thing. Very similar. Q. And you're asking for the same amount of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 as Exhibit No. 7. MR. MONSON: They're not going to be given to the court reporter. I'm going to keep them. MR. CLARK: Well, I am asking the court reporter if the court reporter is going to release them |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | \$255,500? A It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were not going to pay you for services of work product." Seems like the same thing you were asking for before. A. It's the same thing. Very similar. Q. And you're asking for the same amount of damages, 18,000 and 255,500? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 as Exhibit No. 7. MR. MONSON: They're not going to be given to the court reporter. I'm going to keep them. MR. CLARK: Well, I am asking the court reporter if the court reporter is going to release them to you. That will be |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | \$255,500? A It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were not going to pay you for services of work product." Seems like the same thing you were asking for before. A. It's the same thing. Very similar. Q. And you're asking for the same amount of damages, 18,000 and 255,500? A. To be proven at trial, correct. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 as Exhibit No. 7. MR. MONSON: They're not going to be given to the court reporter. I'm going to keep them. MR. CLARK: Well, I am asking the court reporter if the court reporter is going to release them to you. That will be MR. MONSON: She doesn't have to release them |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | \$255,500? A. It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A. I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were not going to pay you for services of work product." Seems like the same thing you were asking for before. A. It's the same thing. Very similar. Q. And you're asking for the same amount of damages, 18,000 and 255,500? A. To be proven at trial, correct. Q. And, of course, had you known they were going | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 as Exhibit No. 7. MR. MONSON: They're not going to be given to the court reporter. I'm going to keep them. MR. CLARK: Well, I am asking the court reporter if the court reporter is going to release them to you. That will be MR. MONSON: She doesn't have to release them to me. I have possession of them. They're right next |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | \$255,500? A It's worth far more than that if I added up all the time I spent on this case since 2012. Q. Have you ever talked to any other experts to see what your expert opinion is worth? A I can tell you I've had a lot of attorneys tell me what my expert opinion is worth because they pay me \$450 an hour for it. Q. If you go to Exhibit 4, paragraph 90, which is Bates No. 16, this is another cause of action for intentional misrepresentation. You're saying that the "Cross-Defendants" that's Shames and SDCAN "worked jointly to make false representations of material facts to induce and coerce" you "to continue working with full knowledge they were not going to pay you for services of work product." Seems like the same thing you were asking for before. A. It's the same thing. Very similar. Q. And you're asking for the same amount of damages, 18,000 and 255,500? A. To be proven at trial, correct. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | like to introduce that as Exhibit 6 to the deposition, please, and confirm that the attachments are all there. Let me see that, if you don't mind. Which includes it says: Attached hereto includes a Declaration of Jennifer Betts in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment or in the alternative, Summary Adjudication, Defendant Response to Request for Production of Documents and Proof of Service. So that's No. 6. (Exhibit 6 marked for identification.) MR. SHAMES: No. 7, I brought documents presented in a box MR. MONSON: We are not marking the box as an exhibit. THE WITNESS: Bates stamped 1 through 3,200 as Exhibit No. 7. MR. MONSON: They're not going to be given to the court reporter. I'm going to keep them. MR. CLARK: Well, I am asking the court reporter if the court reporter is going to release them to you. That will be MR. MONSON: She doesn't have to release them |

47 (Pages 185 to 188)

| · · · · | | | |
|---|--|--|--|
| 1 | THE WITNESS: Well zero to 3,200 is part of the | 1 | the documents separately in a separate folder. But I |
| 2 | record, as well as and we will make that Exhibit 6. | 2 | gave you the opportunity to work with me on |
| 3 | If he doesn't want to give that to you, the | 3 | authenticating e-mails. You chose not to do that. So I |
| 4 | court will have to address that issue. | 4 | went to the trouble of printing them all out, giving |
| 5 | And then Exhibit No. 7 | 5 | them to you in advance, authenticating them with a third |
| 6 | THE REPORTER: Wait a minute. This is 6. | 6 | party. |
| 7 | THE WITNESS: 7 will be marked for the e-mails | 7 | So if in the event that there is an issue at |
| 8 | or the documents Bates stamped zero through 3,200. | 8 | trial over any e-mails on authenticity, I've been given |
| 9 | (Exhibit 7 marked for identification.) | 9 | all the documents. You have time to object to them. |
| 10 | THE WITNESS: And then this one will be 8, | 10 | And that's the reason those documents are here so that |
| 11 | which will be the Declaration of Nash Endraws, | 11 | that and with that Bates stamp number so that it can |
| 12 | E-n-d-r-a-w-s, in Support of Authenticating Business | 12 | be reference to the court that you've already seen them |
| 13 | Records of Defendant and Cross-Complainant. | 13 | and they can be authenticated in case there are any |
| | - | 14 | objections to any of the e-mails. |
| 14 | (Exhibit 8 marked for identification.). | | |
| 15 | MR. CLARK: And what you guys do with the | 15 | MR. MONSON: If you wanted to produce all those |
| 16 | documents will be up to you. That's it. | 16 | e-mails you should have produced them back when I asked |
| 17 | Back on that issue. If you are not going to | 17 | you to produce them for the first time. Instead you |
| 18 | maintain possession of the records, please send me an | 18 | chose to bring them to your deposition. I obviously |
| 19 | e-mail or let that he know so I can take. | 19 | don't have time to look through 3,200 pages to ask you |
| 20 | THE REPORTER: I don't know if I can do that. | 20 | any further questions about them. And I'm not attaching |
| 21 | MR. CLARK: Well, I am asking that to be part | 21 | them as an exhibit to the deposition. I'm taking |
| 22 | of the exhibit. | 22 | possession of them for myself. They will be available |
| 23 | MR. MONSON: I'll put on the record right now | 23 | trial. And I understand your concern. We don't have to |
| 24 | that the 3,200 pages that you brought in this box over | 24 | stipulate or agree to you about anything regarding |
| 25 | here, which is two and a half feet high, I'm going to | 25 | authenticity of your evidence. |
| | | | |
| | Page 189 | | Page 191 |
| | | | |
| 4 | keep them and I'll hold them until time of trial. But I | | THE WITNESS: One thing that you shoose is to |
| 1 | keep them and I'll hold them until time of trial. But I | 1 | THE WITNESS: One thing that you choose is to |
| 2 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this | 2 | hold this deposition until the very last week. |
| 2 3 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. | 2 3 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. |
| 2 3 4 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my | 2 3 4 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating |
| 2 3 4 5 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing | 2 3 4 5 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition | 2 3 4 5 6 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. MR. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make a copy of them and turn them over to you. But I am of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. MR. SHAMES: I'm actually go to ask for a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make a copy of them and turn them over to you. But I am of the opinion they need to be part of the record, part of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. MR. SHAMES: I'm actually go to ask for a three-minute break. So we can go off the record for the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make a copy of them and turn them over to you. But I am of the opinion they need to be part of the record, part of the deposition so that I can refer to those documents | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. MR. SHAMES: I'm actually go to ask for a three-minute break. So we can go off the record for the three minutes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make a copy of them and turn them over to you. But I am of the opinion they need to be part of the record, part of the deposition so that I can refer to those documents during testimony at trial. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. MONSON: I to do. THE WITNESS: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. MR. SHAMES: I'm actually go to ask for a three-minute break. So we can go off the record for the three minutes. (A brief recess was taken.) |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 20 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make a copy of them and turn them over to you. But I am of the opinion they need to be part of the record, part of the deposition so that I can refer to those documents during testimony at trial. MR. MONSON: For purposes of identifying | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. MR. SHAMES: I'm actually go to ask for a three-minute break. So we can go off the record for the three minutes. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. SHAMES: We can go back on the record at |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make a copy of them and turn them over to you. But I am of the opinion they need to be part of the record, part of the deposition so that I can refer to those documents during testimony at trial. MR. MONSON: For purposes of identifying exhibits at trial, each exhibit has to be an individual | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. MR. SHAMES: I'm actually go to ask for a three-minute break. So we can go off the record for the three minutes. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. SHAMES: We can go back on the record at your convenience. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make a copy of them and turn them over to you. But I am of the opinion they need to be part of the record, part of the deposition so that I can refer to those documents during testimony at trial. MR. MONSON: For purposes of identifying exhibits at trial, each exhibit has to be an individual exhibit and listed as such. I don't think the court is going to be appreciate you say: Look at Exhibit 7 of my | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. MR. SHAMES: I'm actually go to ask for a three-minute break. So we can go off the record for the three minutes. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. SHAMES: We can go back on the record at your convenience. MR. CLARK: I would like to make a comment before Mr. Shames starts his direct in that Mr. Shames |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make a copy of them and turn them over to you. But I am of the opinion they need to be part of the record, part of the deposition so that I can refer to those documents during testimony at trial. MR. MONSON: For purposes of identifying exhibits at trial, each exhibit has to be an individual exhibit and listed as such. I don't think the court is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. MR. SHAMES: I'm actually go to ask for a three-minute break. So we can go off the record for the three minutes. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. SHAMES: We can go back on the record at your convenience. MR. CLARK: I would like to make a comment |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 21 21 22 23 24 | am not going to have them marked as an exhibit for this deposition. THE WITNESS: Well, the issue is that all of my trial exhibits that I'm going to be will be utilizing though Bates stamp numbers and referencing my deposition for a reference that, those are already part of the record. Okay? MR. MONSON: That's fine. THE REPORTER: I will put a sticker on them. I just want to do what I'm supposed to do. THE WITNESS: I don't all I know is that if you don't take them and bind them, you know, I don't know what's going to happen, I don't know if they're going to be changed or anything. I mean if counsel wants to make a copy of them and turn them over to you. But I am of the opinion they need to be part of the record, part of the deposition so that I can refer to those documents during testimony at trial. MR. MONSON: For purposes of identifying exhibits at trial, each exhibit has to be an individual exhibit and listed as such. I don't think the court is going to be appreciate you say: Look at Exhibit 7 of my deposition as one exhibit. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | hold this deposition until the very last week. Otherwise you would have gotten this stuff a lot sooner. So, again, I'm just going on record in stating those e-mails are requested to be a part my deposition. Taken custody by the court reporter, bound so that there is a clear record with the court reporter what was presented today. If counsel chooses not to do that, that's an issue he is going to have to take up with the court. MR. MONSON: I will. Mr. Shames, do you want to ask some questions? MR. SHAMES: I do. THE WITNESS: Is it Shames? MR. MONSON: Mr. Shames. Excuse me. MR. SHAMES: I'm actually go to ask for a three-minute break. So we can go off the record for the three minutes. (A brief recess was taken.) MR. SHAMES: We can go back on the record at your convenience. MR. CLARK: I would like to make a comment before Mr. Shames starts his direct in that Mr. Shames sent in an association of counsel. I've objected with |

48 (Pages 189 to 192)

| 1 | court. I made objections to his association of | 1 | as yourself, which is essentially the alter ego, and no |
|---|---|--|---|
| 2 | counsel and let me back up for a second. | 2 | one is objecting to that. So if Mr. Shames wants to |
| 3 | Let me state for Mr. Clark I'm lodging the | 3 | defend the alter ego allegation, he is certainly |
| 4 | following objections. That Mr. Shames filed an | 4 | entitled to do that. But he is here representing SDCAN |
| 5 | association of counsel which I objected to. And he is | 5 | today. |
| 6 | here today with counsel representing himself. | 6 | MR. CLARK: I will share that I'm not concerned |
| 7 | So in light of my objections, and not sure if | 7 | whether you understand it not. I am stating my |
| 8 | I'm right or wrong, what I'm going to ask the court | 8 | position. And I'm going to take it up with the court |
| 9 | reporter to do is mark this part of the deposition. And | 9 | and let the court decide. |
| 10 | when Mr. Shames concludes, mark the ending of it because | 10 | If Mr. Shames proceeds with questions from |
| 11 | I'm going to be taking this up with the judge. I'll | 11 | SDCAN, you are not counsel for SDCAN, I'm going to ask |
| 12 | answer your questions. | 12 | the judge to preclude you from utilizing any of the |
| 13 | Obviously just so that we don't have to do this | 13 | testimony here today against in opposition to the |
| 14 | again, but I'm going to can be asking the judge to | 14 | second amended cross-complaint. |
| 15 | strike any testimony here today and/or be able to use it | 15 | MR. MONSON: I'm not sitting here on vacation. |
| 16 | in opposition to this case if it's deemed I happen to be | 16 | I'm sitting here listening to the questions. I am going |
| 17 | right that this is not correct. | 17 | to use every question he asks you. I am going to use |
| 18 | So I've lodged my objections. Please mark the | 18 | every answer you give. |
| 19 | record. I'll be filing taking it up with the court | 19 | MR. CLARK: That's fine. |
| 20 | with the objections that I filed with the court to your | 20 | MR. MONSON: And I'm certain the court will |
| 21 | association of counsel. That's it. | 21 | agree. |
| 22 | MR. MONSON: Let me state for the record that | 22 | MR. CLARK: We will let the court decide that. |
| 23 | I'm aware that Mr. Shames has filed his association of | 23 | It's not up to us to argue that today. |
| 23 | counsel. Having practiced laws for 42 years I am | 23 | Go ahead, Mr. Shames. |
| 24 | perfectly fine with Mr. Shames representing SDCAN. | 25 | |
| 25 | penecity line with Mil. Onames representing ODOAN. | 25 | |
| | Page 193 | | Page 195 |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| 1 | That's who he says he has associated counsel with. So | 1 | EXAMINATION |
| 2 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask | 2 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 2 3 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. | 2 3 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. |
| 2 3 4 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I | 2 3 4 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. |
| 2 3 4 5 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. | 2 3 4 5 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether | 2 3 4 5 6 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing SDCAN. So I will make the same argument in that in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been involved in in which you've been the plaintiff? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 10 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing SDCAN. So I will make the same argument in that in light of the alter ego allegation, and Mr. Shames being | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been involved in in which you've been the plaintiff? A. You mean me personally? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing SDCAN. So I will make the same argument in that in light of the alter ego allegation, and Mr. Shames being one in the same, any questions he asks I'm going to ask | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been involved in in which you've been the plaintiff? A. You mean me personally? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing SDCAN. So I will make the same argument in that in light of the alter ego allegation, and Mr. Shames being one in the same, any questions he asks I'm going to ask the court to strike it from the record and not be | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been involved in in which you've been the plaintiff? A. You mean me personally? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object. It's a question that is not calculated to lead to any |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing SDCAN. So I will make the same argument in that in light of the alter ego allegation, and Mr. Shames being one in the same, any questions he asks I'm going to ask the court to strike it from the record and not be utilized in opposition to this lawsuit. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been involved in in which you've been the plaintiff? A. You mean me personally? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object. It's a question that is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery. Any lawsuit that Mr. Clark has |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing SDCAN. So I will make the same argument in that in light of the alter ego allegation, and Mr. Shames being one in the same, any questions he asks I'm going to ask the court to strike it from the record and not be utilized in opposition to this lawsuit. MR. MONSON: I don't understand how the alter | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been involved in in which you've been the plaintiff? A. You mean me personally? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object. It's a question that is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery. Any lawsuit that Mr. Clark has been involved with prior to this case is not relevant |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 24 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing SDCAN. So I will make the same argument in that in light of the alter ego allegation, and Mr. Shames being one in the same, any questions he asks I'm going to ask the court to strike it from the record and not be utilized in opposition to this lawsuit. MR. MONSON: I don't understand how the alter ego allegation has any effect on this whatsoever. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been involved in in which you've been the plaintiff? A. You mean me personally? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object. It's a question that is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery. Any lawsuit that Mr. Clark has been involved with prior to this case is not relevant and not admissible in court. So I'm going to direct him |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing SDCAN. So I will make the same argument in that in light of the alter ego allegation, and Mr. Shames being one in the same, any questions he asks I'm going to ask the court to strike it from the record and not be utilized in opposition to this lawsuit. MR. MONSON: I don't understand how the alter | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been involved in in which you've been the plaintiff? A. You mean me personally? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object. It's a question that is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery. Any lawsuit that Mr. Clark has been involved with prior to this case is not relevant |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 24 | he would be completely entitled to be here today and ask questions on behalf of SDCAN. And to the extent any question he asks you, I would also ask the same question if he were not here. And I would expect to use all this testimony, whether it's marked from when you just started now until the end of Mr. Shames' questioning of you or not, because I am going to use that testimony myself in this trial, if necessary. THE WITNESS: With that said and I appreciate your candor. I'm sure you know a whole lot more about this than I do. But as you know, there is an allegation for alter ego where Mr. Shames and SDCAN is one in the same. And if found to be true then his questioning will be out of line. You, on the other hand, are not representing SDCAN. So I will make the same argument in that in light of the alter ego allegation, and Mr. Shames being one in the same, any questions he asks I'm going to ask the court to strike it from the record and not be utilized in opposition to this lawsuit. MR. MONSON: I don't understand how the alter ego allegation has any effect on this whatsoever. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Thank you. We'll skip past the salutations and greetings. You know who I am. I know who you are. Mr. Clark, are you a vexatious litigant? MR. CLARK: I am going to for Mr. Clark I am going to object to the question as it's irrelevant and there is no foundation. It has nothing to do with the underlying case. And I direct him not to answer because, number one, I don't know what "vexatious litigant" means. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. That's my next question. Are you familiar with the term "vexatious litigant"? A. No, I am not. Q. Since 2011 how many civil cases have you been involved in in which you've been the plaintiff? A. You mean me personally? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object. It's a question that is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery. Any lawsuit that Mr. Clark has been involved with prior to this case is not relevant and not admissible in court. So I'm going to direct him |

49 (Pages 193 to 196)

| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | MR. MONSON: Mr. Clark, prior lawsuits are just a standard question that everybody asks in a lawsuit about, whether or not people have been in them before or not, because they may be calculated to lead to discoverable evidence. So I'm just letting you know you're wrong in not answering this question. THE WITNESS: You guys have access to all the information you provided to me. You guys have provided me stuff that I've been involved with, so you have equal access to what I've been involved with and what I | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | that prior lawsuits, other than this one, are not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery. It has nothing do with the fraudulent activities of the cross-defendants in the underlying action for the breach of contract case alleged by plaintiff. This witness is not going to answer any questions pertaining to the details of any other lawsuit. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Are you familiar with a case called Clark warma Stabila and Mantaala. Stabila Stabil |
|--|---|--|--|
| 11 12 | haven't. It's all public record. So anything you want know about me you can look it up and find it. Just as | 11 12 | versus Stabile and Moshtael? Stabile, S-t-a-b-i-l-e, and Moshtael, M-o-s-h-t-a-e-l. Are you the plaintiff in |
| 13 | easy as I can go back and count cases. I've never | 13 | that case? |
| 14 | counted cases. | 14 | A. I don't know. I don't remember. When was that |
| 15 | MR. MONSON: Or we can ask you a question and | 15 | case filed? |
| 16 | you can answer it, like you're supposed to. | 16 | Q. If I were to ask you about that case would you |
| 17 10 | MR. CLARK: Well, I don't know the answer so | 17 | continue to refuse to answer? |
| 18 19 | I'm just going to share with you. It's not going to be admissible in court. It's not calculated to lead to | 18 19 | A. Yes. Q. Okay. USA National versus Robert Kayton, are |
| 20 | admissible discovery. | 20 | you involved in that case? |
| 21 | Any actions that Mr. Clark has had in other | 21 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, USA National Title |
| 22 | cases prior to this event has nothing to do with this | 22 | is a separate corporation not involved in this lawsuit, |
| 23 | case. | 23 | not named in the lawsuit, and is not in a position as |
| 24 | BY MR. SHAMES: | 24 | the CEO to talk about anything to has to do with |
| 25 | Q. So, Mr. Clark, what I'm hearing you say is you | 25 | lawsuits of an insurance company that he is involved |
| | Page 197 | | Page 199 |
| 1 | refuse to answer any question pertaining to other cases | 1 | with. |
| | | | with i. |
| 2 | in which you have been a plaintiff? | 2 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 3 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the | 2 3 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in |
| 3 4 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no | 2 3 4 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? |
| 3 4 5 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not | 2 3 4 5 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. |
| 3 4 5 6 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the | 2 3 4 5 6 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? |
| 3 4 5 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not | 2 3 4 5 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in |
| 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to answer that question. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And MR. MONSON: I didn't hear the answer. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 7 18 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to answer that question. A. Correct. Q. Are you familiar with a case called Miller versus Clark? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And MR. MONSON: I didn't hear the answer. THE WITNESS: I lemon lawed the Corvette. MR. MONSON: Lemon lawed. THE WITNESS: Unfortunately in California you |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to answer that question. A. Correct. Q. Are you familiar with a case called Miller versus Clark? A. Yes, I am. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And MR. MONSON: I didn't hear the answer. THE WITNESS: I lemon lawed. THE WITNESS: Unfortunately in California you have to go through the process of a legal remedy when |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to answer that question. A. Correct. Q. Are you familiar with a case called Miller versus Clark? A. Yes, I am. Q. Were you involved in that case? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And MR. MONSON: I didn't hear the answer. THE WITNESS: I lemon lawed the Corvette. MR. MONSON: Lemon lawed. THE WITNESS: Unfortunately in California you have to go through the process of a legal remedy when the dealer can't fix your car. So you have to do it |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to answer that question. A. Correct. Q. Are you familiar with a case called Miller versus Clark? A. Yes, I am. Q. Were you involved in that case? A. Yes, I was. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And MR. MONSON: I didn't hear the answer. THE WITNESS: I lemon lawed the Corvette. MR. MONSON: Lemon lawed. THE WITNESS: Unfortunately in California you have to go through the process of a legal remedy when the dealer can't fix your car. So you have to do it through an attorney. They don't voluntarily give you |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to answer that question. A. Correct. Q. Are you familiar with a case called Miller versus Clark? A. Yes, I am. Q. Were you involved in that case? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And MR. MONSON: I didn't hear the answer. THE WITNESS: I lemon lawed the Corvette. MR. MONSON: Lemon lawed. THE WITNESS: Unfortunately in California you have to go through the process of a legal remedy when the dealer can't fix your car. So you have to do it through an attorney. They don't voluntarily give you the money back. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to answer that question. A. Correct. Q. Are you familiar with a case called Miller versus Clark? A. Yes, I am. Q. Were you involved in that case? A. Yes, I was. Q. Personally? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And MR. MONSON: I didn't hear the answer. THE WITNESS: I lemon lawed the Corvette. MR. MONSON: Lemon lawed. THE WITNESS: Unfortunately in California you have to go through the process of a legal remedy when the dealer can't fix your car. So you have to do it through an attorney. They don't voluntarily give you |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to answer that question. A. Correct. Q. Are you familiar with a case called Miller versus Clark? A. Yes, I am. Q. Were you involved in that case? A. Yes, I was. Q. Personally? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And MR. MONSON: I didn't hear the answer. THE WITNESS: I lemon lawed the Corvette. MR. MONSON: Lemon lawed. THE WITNESS: Unfortunately in California you have to go through the process of a legal remedy when the dealer can't fix your car. So you have to do it through an attorney. They don't voluntarily give you the money back. BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 24 | in which you have been a plaintiff? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm objecting to the line of questioning because it is there is no relevance to the underlying action. And it is not calculated to lead to any admissible discovery for the second amended cross-complaint or the breach of contract case alleged in this particular case. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Well, you just MR. CLARK: So I'm directing Mr. Clark not to answer. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. I want to make sure you are not going to answer that question. A. Correct. Q. Are you familiar with a case called Miller versus Clark? A. Yes, I am. Q. Were you involved in that case? A. Yes, I was. Q. Personally? A. Yes. Q. Were you plaintiff? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that you represented yourself in pro per in that case? A. No, it's not. Q. So you have an attorney handling that case? A. Yes. Q. Currently? A. Yes. As a separate corporation you have to an attorney. You can't represent yourself in pro per. Q. Clark v. General Motors, is that a case in which you were the plaintiff? A. Yes. I lemon lawed my Corvette. Q. And MR. MONSON: I didn't hear the answer. THE WITNESS: I lemon lawed the Corvette. MR. MONSON: Lemon lawed. THE WITNESS: Unfortunately in California you have to go through the process of a legal remedy when the dealer can't fix your car. So you have to do it through an attorney. They don't voluntarily give you the money back. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. And if I asked you about details of that case |

50 (Pages 197 to 200)

| 1 | A. Yes. Well, I think I just gave you the details | 1 | animals, just so you are aware of that. They are not |
|---|--|---|---|
| 2 | without thinking about it. | 2 | treated the same as motions to compel answers to |
| 3 | Q. Are you willing to give me more details about | 3 | interrogatories. But I am not going to try to convince |
| 4 | it or should I move on? | 4 | you one way or the other. |
| 5 | MR. CLARK: You know, I am going to object only | 5 | Are you aware of the concept called "issue |
| 6 | on the grounds it has nothing do with this case. If | 6 | sanctions," a legal term? |
| 7 | you'd like to hear about it, I would be happy to tell | 7 | A. No, I'm not. |
| 8 | you about it. | 8 | Q. Are you aware that if the court finds you've |
| 9 | MR. MONSON: What year was the Corvette? | 9 | acted in bad faith and refused to answer questions that |
| 10 | THE WITNESS: It was a ZO 6 with a ZO 7 race | 10 | either issues in your case or the entirety of your case |
| 11 | package on it. And the transmission, they have a design | 11 | can be dismissed? You understand that? |
| 12 | problem. It doesn't work. | 12 | A. Yes. |
| 13 | MR. MONSON: 2016? | 13 | Q. Very good. |
| 14 | THE WITNESS: I think it was 2015. | 14 | MR. CLARK: Well, let me back up. Let me speak |
| 15 | BY MR. SHAMES: | 15 | out of turn. |
| 16 | Q. Just so I understand, the previous cases I | 16 | I'm going to object for my client because he |
| 17 | asked you about you were refusing to answer, but you'll | 17 | doesn't know the legal ramifications of that term nor |
| 18 | talk about the car case? | 18 | did he ever hear it before, prior to this. So |
| 19 | MR. CLARK: Going forward I am because I spoke | 19 | MR. MONSON: But his attorney knows? His pro |
| 20 | out without thinking about it. So I'm going to take the | 20 | per attorney? |
| 21 | position that any other case outside you know, | 21 | THE WITNESS: Well, I'm just lodging the |
| 22 | outside of this particular case is irrelevant in court | 22 | objection that you're asking me a question about |
| 23 | and not admissible. And it doesn't it's not | 23 | something that I don't know about. |
| 24 | calculated to lead to any admissible discovery that has | 24 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 25 | to do with the fraud that you, sir, have committed in | 25 | Q. Are you aware of the fact that in risking a |
| 20 | | | |
| | Page 201 | | Page 203 |
| 1 | this case. | 1 | motion to compel to testify at a deposition that |
| 2 | | · · | |
| | BY MR SHAMES | 2 | |
| | BY MR. SHAMES: Q And just so it's clear, on that basis you | 2 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could |
| 3 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you | 3 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? |
| 3 4 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? | 3 4 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, |
| 3 4 5 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer?A. Correct. | 3 4 5 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the |
| 3 4 5 6 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. | 3 4 5 6 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question |
| 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer | 3 4 5 6 7 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my | 3 4 5 6 7 8 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You understand that? | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I just wanted to make sure you understand it. You say you |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You understand that? A. Absolutely. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I just wanted to make sure you understand it. You say you do. We will move on, unless you don't. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You understand that? A. Absolutely. By the way, it's 30 days. I just got | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I just wanted to make sure you understand it. You say you do. We will move on, unless you don't. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You understand that? A. Absolutely. By the way, it's 30 days. I just got sanctioned on one of them. Pay within 30 days. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I just wanted to make sure you understand it. You say you do. We will move on, unless you don't. A. I don't understand it. Like I shared with you, I have never heard the term before. I don't know the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You understand that? A. Absolutely. By the way, it's 30 days. I just got sanctioned on one of them. Pay within 30 days. Q. Well. I am not | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I just wanted to make sure you understand it. You say you do. We will move on, unless you don't. A. I don't understand it. Like I shared with you, I have never heard the term before. I don't know the legal consequences of that. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You understand that? A. Absolutely. By the way, it's 30 days. I just got sanctioned on one of them. Pay within 30 days. Q. Well. I am not A. To your real attorney I'm sorry. To your | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I just wanted to make sure you understand it. You say you do. We will move on, unless you don't. A. I don't understand it. Like I shared with you, I have never heard the term before. I don't know the legal consequences of that. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You understand that? A. Absolutely. By the way, it's 30 days. I just got sanctioned on one of them. Pay within 30 days. Q. Well. I am not A. To your real attorney I'm sorry. To your attorney. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I just wanted to make sure you understand it. You say you do. We will move on, unless you don't. A. I don't understand it. Like I shared with you, I have never heard the term before. I don't know the legal consequences of that. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You understand that? A. Absolutely. By the way, it's 30 days. I just got sanctioned on one of them. Pay within 30 days. Q. Well. I am not A. To your real attorney I'm sorry. To your | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I just wanted to make sure you understand it. You say you do. We will move on, unless you don't. A. I don't understand it. Like I shared with you, I have never heard the term before. I don't know the legal consequences of that. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. And just so it's clear, on that basis you refuse to answer? A. Correct. Q. Very good. Do you understand that your failure to answer my questions will necessitate that either I or my associate counsel will have to file a motion to compel? A. I fully understand that if you don't like the answers you're getting today you have all the rights in world to file a motion to compel, go in front of the judge and try to explain to her why all these other lawsuits are somehow relevant to this case. Q. And you understand that you will be subject potentially to monetary sanctions that are immediately collectible if I were to prevail on that motion? You understand that? A. Absolutely. By the way, it's 30 days. I just got sanctioned on one of them. Pay within 30 days. Q. Well. I am not A. To your real attorney I'm sorry. To your attorney. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | portions of your case or the entirety of your case could be struck by the judge? A. No, I'm not aware of that. At the same time, the scope of the deposition has to be on point to the term. You don't have a green light to ask any question under the sun that has nothing to do with the case. It has to do with the scope of this deposition. In this case, sir, this is a second amended cross-complaint against you about fraud and intentional misrepresentation. And if your line of questioning has nothing to do with any of those issues and it's not relevant and it's not calculated to lead to any evidence admissible in court, you're not allowed to just cart blanche pry into Mr. Clark's personal life. Q. I have an obligation to inform you of the repercussions of your actions. You can take it I just wanted to make sure you understand it. You say you do. We will move on, unless you don't. A. I don't understand it. Like I shared with you, I have never heard the term before. I don't know the legal consequences of that. |

51 (Pages 201 to 204)

| | what the well-dimension is . You have not required in | | MD MONCONI, lies pains to chiest to your |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1 | what the valid reason is. You have not required in | | MR. MONSON: I'm going to object to your |
| 2 | fact, all of these issues I think were requested of me | 2 | objecting. Speaking objections are not allowed. You've |
| 3 | in your discovery in which you did not meet and confer | 3 | been doing speaking objections all day long. You either |
| 4 | in good faith to file a motion to compel when you had an | 4 | answer the question or you don't answer the question. |
| 5 | opportunity to pursue this issue. So trying to ask | 5 | You either tell your client you object or you don't, but |
| 6 | those same questions today, failing to meet and confer | 6 | you don't have speaking objections. |
| 7 | in good faith, does not give you a green light to go | 7 | So from here forward, could you cut the |
| 8 | down that same path and ask the same questions you've | 8 | speaking objections, please. If you don't know what a |
| 9 | asked me before. | 9 | speaking objections is, go home and look it up on your |
| 10 | MR. SHAMES: I'll move to strike the entirety | 10 | computer. |
| 11 | of your response. I am going to ask the question one | 11 | THE WITNESS: I will, sir. Thank you. |
| 12 | more time. | 12 | MR. SHAMES: Go ahead, Mr. Shames. |
| 13 | BY MR. SHAMES: | 13 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 14 | Q. Do you understand the concept or the risk that | 14 | Q. So you're refusing to answer the question I |
| 15 | your case could be dismissed by your failure to answer | 15 | posed to you about whether you understand the possible |
| 16 | questions at a deposition, refusing to answer? Do you | 16 | outcomes of your refusing to answer questions at a |
| 17 | understand that potential outcome? | 17 | deposition; is that correct? |
| 18 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to, for Mr. Clark, object | 18 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark. |
| 19 | that counsel is asking for a legal conclusion from the | 19 | For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the following |
| 20 | witness, who has already informed him he doesn't know | 20 | objection. He is asking my client, Mr. Clark, to make a |
| 21 | the term or the legal consequences of what he is he | 21 | legal conclusion and ask a question on a legal matter |
| 22 | asking. | 22 | that he is unaware of. And he is not going to answer |
| 23 | He has already informed counsel that the | 23 | that question. |
| 23 24 | questions he is asking, his attorneys that are | 23 | MR. MONSON: All you need to say is, |
| | | | |
| 25 | representing him asked those same questions in which | 25 | "Objection, I instruct my client not to answer." We |
| | Page 205 | | Page 207 |
| | | | |
| 1 | they did not preparly meet and confer and respond to my | 1 | don't need speaking objections |
| 1 | they did not properly meet and confer and respond to my | 1 | don't need speaking objections. |
| 2 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the | 2 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. |
| 2 3 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and | 2 3 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking |
| 2 3 4 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not | 2 3 4 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. |
| 2 3 4 5 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. | 2 3 4 5 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: | 2 3 4 5 6 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit O. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit O. A. Exhibit 4 in this? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel failed to meet and confer. And I'll take it up with the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of understanding as requiring you to either work for free |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 17 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel failed to meet and confer. And I'll take it up with the court in an appropriate time frame. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of understanding as requiring you to either work for free or work on a contingency arrangement based on the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel failed to meet and confer. And I'll take it up with the court in an appropriate time frame. BY MR. SHAMES: | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of understanding as requiring you to either work for free or work on a contingency arrangement based on the outcome of the case. Is that correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel failed to meet and confer. And I'll take it up with the court in an appropriate time frame. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I'm going to take that as you're refusing to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of understanding as requiring you to either work for free or work on a contingency arrangement based on the outcome of the case. Is that correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel failed to meet and confer. And I'll take it up with the court in an appropriate time frame. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I'm going to take that as you're refusing to answer. Am I incorrect in that? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit O. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of understanding as requiring you to either work for free or work on a contingency arrangement based on the outcome of the case. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Show me where in this document it asks you to work for free. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel failed to meet and confer. And I'll take it up with the court in an appropriate time frame. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I'm going to take that as you're refusing to answer. Am I incorrect in that? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object that he is not in the position to determine what is in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of understanding as requiring you to either work for free or work on a contingency arrangement based on the outcome of the case. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Show me where in this document it asks you to work for free. A. First of all, this contract, or what you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 14 15 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 16 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 16 7 8 9 10 11 23 14 5 16 17 17 18 19 10 11 12 13 14 15 17 10 11 12 13 14 11 12 13 11 12 11 12 13 11 12 13 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 12 11 11 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel failed to meet and confer. And I'll take it up with the court in an appropriate time frame. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I'm going to take that as you're refusing to answer. Am I incorrect in that? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object that he is not in the position to determine what is in counsel's head and how he interprets anything that Mr. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of understanding as requiring you to either work for free or work on a contingency arrangement based on the outcome of the case. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Show me where in this document it asks you to work for free. A. First of all, this contract, or what you represented to me, is far less than the proposal you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel failed to meet and confer. And I'll take it up with the court in an appropriate time frame. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I'm going to take that as you're refusing to answer. Am I incorrect in that? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object that he is not in the position to determine what is in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of understanding as requiring you to either work for free or work on a contingency arrangement based on the outcome of the case. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Show me where in this document it asks you to work for free. A. First of all, this contract, or what you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 24 | objections months and months ago and take it up with the court and a motion to compel. So to try to pressure and threaten him today on the same issues, my client is not going to answer the question. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So you're refusing to answer my question? A. I'm going to take advice of counsel. Q. Are you refusing to answer that question I just asked you? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to lodge the same objections that I just stated and state the fact that my client is being directed not to answer that questions have already been asked and objected to and his counsel failed to meet and confer. And I'll take it up with the court in an appropriate time frame. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I'm going to take that as you're refusing to answer. Am I incorrect in that? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object that he is not in the position to determine what is in counsel's head and how he interprets anything that Mr. Clark says. He is free to interpret it however he wants | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | THE WITNESS: Well, you may not need it. I do. MR. MONSON: If you continue to do speaking objections, we will seek sanctions for that also. THE WITNESS: Please feel free to do whatever you'd like, sir. Go ahead. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. You have Exhibit 4 before you. Turn to Exhibit 0. A. Exhibit 4 in this? Q. Yes. Go to page Bates marked 133. A. Okay. Q. In responses to questions you were asked by Mr. Monson, you've characterized this memorandum of understanding as requiring you to either work for free or work on a contingency arrangement based on the outcome of the case. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Show me where in this document it asks you to work for free. A. First of all, this contract, or what you represented to me, is far less than the proposal you received from me first. So by the sheer fact that when |

52 (Pages 205 to 208)

| 1 | But I think there is something in here. Just give me a | 1 | that you would be providing services above the cap for |
|---|---|--|--|
| 2 | second to reread this before I speak any farther here. | 2 | which you would be paid at a later time? Where does it |
| 3 | First of all, you reduced my rate to \$350 an | 3 | say that? |
| 4 | hour from the known \$450 an hour. So that's \$100 an | 4 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object on this |
| 5 | hour of free time that you're asking, number one. | 5 | contract. It is not entered by both parties. |
| 6 | "Final payment of any remaining monies will be | 6 | With that said, he can answer the question. |
| 7 | provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC." | 7 | THE WITNESS: Now, what was your question? |
| 8 | Q. Well, let's focus on that sentence, please. So | 8 | MR. SHAMES: Reporter, would you mind repeating |
| 9 | you're looking at the third fourth paragraph, | 9 | the question. |
| 10 | correct? | 10 | (Pending question read back as follows: |
| 11 | A. Well, I looked first at the third paragraph | 11 | Q. "Where does it say anywhere in this |
| 12 | where you reduced my rate to \$350 an hour, taking \$100 | 12 | contract that you would be providing services |
| 13 | an hour. So that's working for free for that portion of | 13 | above the cap for which you would be paid at a |
| 14 | agreement or what you're proposing. | 14 | later time? Where does it say that?") |
| 15 | Now, question No. 4 is what? Paragraph No. 4? | 15 | THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, I was thinking about |
| 16 | Q. Paragraph No. 4, it looks as if you were | 16 | something else. Could you read it again, please. |
| 17 | referring to the second to last sentence: Final | 17 | (Pending question read back as follows: |
| 18 | payment will be provided upon the submission of the case | 18 | Q. "Where does it say anywhere in this |
| 19 | to the PUC. Do you see that? | 19 | contract that you would be providing services |
| 20 | A. Yes. | 20 | above the cap for which you would be paid at a |
| 21 | Q. And you interpret that as meaning that you | 21 | later time? Where does it say that?") |
| 22 | would not get paid until the PUC finally rules; is that | 22 | THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. The question is not |
| 23 | correct? | 23 | intelligible. I don't understand what you're asking me. |
| 24 | A. Based on what you told me personally and what | 24 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 25 | Ms. Betts told me, yes. | 25 | Q. You are of the belief that this contract |
| | | | |
| | Page 209 | | Page 211 |
| | | | |
| 1 | O Okay So you're interpreting this sentence | 1 | contemplated that there would be services that you would |
| 1 | Q. Okay. So you're interpreting this sentence | 1 | contemplated that there would be services that you would |
| 2 | based upon how we described it to you? | 2 | render for which you would not be paid until some other |
| 2 3 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. | 2 3 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? |
| 2 3 4 | based upon how we described it to you?A. Yes.Q. Is that what that sentence says? | 2 3 4 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 | based upon how we described it to you?A. Yes.Q. Is that what that sentence says?A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct?A. Yes.Q. And where exactly does it say that? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services | 2 3 4 5 6 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be |
| 2 3 5 6 7 8 9 10 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 16 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 11 12 13 14 5 16 7 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 3 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 14 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you would be the payment would be contingent? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite of what you just characterized? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you would be the payment would be contingent? A. Based on the fact that you would not personally | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite of what you just characterized? A. No, it does not, because I asked you to include |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you would be the payment would be contingent? A. Based on the fact that you would not personally guarantee, as the attorney asking me to do work for you, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite of what you just characterized? A. No, it does not, because I asked you to include in this document that you would personally guarantee any |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you would be the payment would be contingent? A. Based on the fact that you would not personally guarantee, as the attorney asking me to do work for you, the balance of what is owed on the case. So that's how | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite of what you just characterized? A. No, it does not, because I asked you to include in this document that you would personally guarantee any difference, and you refused to. The fact that you would |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you would be the payment would be contingent? A. Based on the fact that you would not personally guarantee, as the attorney asking me to do work for you, the balance of what is owed on the case. So that's how I read that. You would not put in here that you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite of what you just characterized? A. No, it does not, because I asked you to include in this document that you would personally guarantee any difference, and you refused to. The fact that you would not personally guarantee, it leaves me no recourse in |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you would be the payment would be contingent? A. Based on the fact that you would not personally guarantee, as the attorney asking me to do work for you, the balance of what is owed on the case. So that's how I read that. You would not put in here that you personally guarantee it. That's what I asked, and you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite of what you just characterized? A. No, it does not, because I asked you to include in this document that you would personally guarantee any difference, and you refused to. The fact that you would not personally guarantee, it leaves me no recourse in the event that they don't pay the entire balance at the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 4 15 16 7 8 9 10 11 21 22 23 24 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you would be the payment would be contingent? A. Based on the fact that you would not personally guarantee, as the attorney asking me to do work for you, the balance of what is owed on the case. So that's how I read that. You would not put in here that you personally guarantee it. That's what I asked, and you refused to do that. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite of what you just characterized? A. No, it does not, because I asked you to include in this document that you would personally guarantee any difference, and you refused to. The fact that you would not personally guarantee, it leaves me no recourse in the event that they don't pay the entire balance at the minimum rate that you're having at \$350 an hour. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 7 8 9 20 21 22 23 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you would be the payment would be contingent? A. Based on the fact that you would not personally guarantee, as the attorney asking me to do work for you, the balance of what is owed on the case. So that's how I read that. You would not put in here that you personally guarantee it. That's what I asked, and you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite of what you just characterized? A. No, it does not, because I asked you to include in this document that you would personally guarantee any difference, and you refused to. The fact that you would not personally guarantee, it leaves me no recourse in the event that they don't pay the entire balance at the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 4 15 16 7 8 9 10 11 21 22 23 24 | based upon how we described it to you? A. Yes. Q. Is that what that sentence says? A. Yes. Q. The next sentence says: None of the services provided by you will be contingent upon the case outcome. Now, do you read that the same way, as that means you will be paid off only after the CPUC rules? A. Yes. Q. So you read that sentence as also saying that your payment will be contingent upon the outcome? A. Because of your telling me on the phone, sir, that you would not be personally liable if the PUC didn't approve the balance of what was owed. Q. So you read that last sentence as saying you would be the payment would be contingent? A. Based on the fact that you would not personally guarantee, as the attorney asking me to do work for you, the balance of what is owed on the case. So that's how I read that. You would not put in here that you personally guarantee it. That's what I asked, and you refused to do that. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | render for which you would not be paid until some other time. Is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And where exactly does it say that? A. You just Q. Where is the language? Point to the language where it says that. A. "Final payment of any remaining monies will be provided upon submission of the case to the CPUC," supported by the fact that you specifically told me that if PUC does not approve it, I don't get paid. Q. And where does it say that in this document? A. I'm just telling you that was based on my phone call with you. Q. Actually, doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite? Doesn't the next sentence say just the opposite of what you just characterized? A. No, it does not, because I asked you to include in this document that you would personally guarantee any difference, and you refused to. The fact that you would not personally guarantee, it leaves me no recourse in the event that they don't pay the entire balance at the minimum rate that you're having at \$350 an hour. |

53 (Pages 209 to 212)

| 1 Indicated that the lawsuit filed by MR. Betts was 2 So DCAN. Is that a correct characterization of your 3 SDCAN. Is that a correct characterization of your 4 Kes. 0. Do you know the date that the SDCAN testimony was filed at the PUC? A. Yes. 0. Do you know the date that the SDCAN testimony. 1 the was sometime shortly either just before or just after the case was actually filed, thave 1 the use isomony. looked up the date, and if don't recall 2 WAR. SHAMES: I more to strike that answer as 11 the use isomony. looked up the date, and if don't recall 3 you utilized my work product without my permission. 10 C. Kay. There you go. A. The sourds about right. C. The question - it as you again is: How could 10 The WITNESS: And IT have to refer back to 11 The WITNESS: And IT have to refer back to 12 MR. ADNSON. 215. the iter direid anawy 4th. 13 The WITNESS: That's correct. 14 The WITNESS: That's correct. 15 Do you have that. Mc Monsoon? It was Exhibit 16 The WITNESS: That's correct. | | | | |
|---|----|---|----|---|
| SDCAN. Is that a correct characterization of your testimony? A. Yas. Q. Do you know the date that the SDCAN testimony was field at the PUC? A. It was sometime shortly either just before or just after the case was actually field. I have the testimony. I looked up the date, and I don't recall exactly, but the timing, I think, is right around the date the case was actually field, shortly after where you utilized my work product without my permission. G. Subject to check, will you accept that the date the case was actually field, shortly after where G. Subject to check, will you accept that the date the case was actually field, shortly after where G. Oray. There you go. A. That sounds about right. G. Oray. There you go. A. That sounds about right. G. Oray. There you go. A. That sound a shout right. G. Oray. There you go. A. That sound a shout right. G. Shift it rue that you din the about the the filing of the complaint agains you until January 2017? M. R. CLARK: I think that was asked and the dates in front of me. So'll say that's about the dates in front of me. So'll say that's about the dates in front of me. So'll say that's about the dates in front of me. So'll say that's about the dates informed me se an expert and you had answered. THE WITNESS: That's correct. M. MONSON: -13, the elter find date - THE WITNESS: That's correct. M. MONSON: -13, the elter find adte - THE WITNESS: That's correct. M. MONSON: -13, the elter find adte - THE WITNESS: That's correct. M. Rootson: -13, the file acti | 1 | indicated that the lawsuit filed by Ms. Betts was | 1 | therefore, that's why three months later. |
| 4 testimony? 5 A. Yas. 0. Do you know the date that the SDCAN testimony wass field at the PUC? M. R. SHAMES: 1 M. Batt was sometime shorty either just before or just after the case was actually filed. I have or filed the testimony. Hocked up the date, and I don't recall eace thy actually filed, information of the case was actually filed, information of the date and the case was actually filed, information of the date of the filed of the case was actually filed, information of the date and the case was actually filed, information of the date and the case was actually filed, information of the date and the case was actually filed, information of the date and the case was actually filed, information of the date and the case was actually filed, information of the date and the case was actually filed, information of the date and the case was actually date and the case was actually filed, information of the date and the case was actually and the ca | | | | |
| 5 A. Yas. way. But because of the hidden agenda of you and Ms. 6 Q. Do you know the date that the SDCAN testimony MR. SHAMES: I move to strike that answer as 7 M. It was consultine shortly either just before or just father the case was actually filed. I have MR. SHAMES: I move to strike that answer as 10 the testimony. Hooked up the date, and I don't recall MR. SHAMES: I move to strike that answer as 11 maximum product without my permission. MR. MONSON: Tiljoin. 12 MR. MONSON: Tiljoin. MR. MONSON: Tiljoin. 13 MR. MONSON: Tiljoin. MR. MONSON: Tiljoin. 14 O. Kay. There you go. MR. MONSON: Tiljoin. 15 A. That sounds about right. O. The question - 16 A. That sounds about right. O. The question - 17 A. That sounds about right. O. The question - 18 MR. MONSON: Tiljoin. Bifed? 19 MR. CLARK: It think that was a sked and MR. Monson? 20 A. It thus that you arget testimony MR. Monson? 19 THE WITNESS: And III have to refer back to It the dates where of the assult had fifted all astrict was - that's at the proposed to me after yours didn't work out. So she had | | - | | |
| 6 0. Do you know the date that the SDCAN lestimony. 7 was filed at the PUC? 8 A. It was sometime shortly either just before or just after the case was actually filed. I have 9 Just after the case was actually filed. Shortly after when exactly, but the timing, I think, is right around the date that uses that a land it is untesponsive. 0 11 exactly, but the timing, I think, is right around the case was actually filed, shortly after when 2 0 The question | | - | | |
| 7 was filed at the PUC? MR. SHAMES: I move to strike that answer as 8 A It was sometime shortly either just before or just after the case was actually filed. I have 9 Just after the case was actually filed. I have B 10 the testimory. Ilookad up the data, and I dorn trecall MR. SHAMES: 11 state the case was actually filed, shortly after where 9 you utilized my work product without my permission. 0. Subject to check, will you accept that the 12 MR. MONSON: Til join. 14 O. Subject to check, will you accept that the 15 C. The question - 16 It mice you gon 17 A. If may source and the laws with and the set to check with you accept the timony was filed by the complaint until January 2017? 16 Filed of thing of the complaint against you until January 2017? 17 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 28 THE WITNESS: And Th have to refer back to the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had the dates when you tawer that the tawas a that's about right. 10 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 11 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 12 MR. MONSON: 215, he letter dated January 4h, 2016, wheny ou returned the datawas the day build again.< | | | | |
| 8 A. It was sometime shortly either just before or just after the case was actually filed, short the case was actually filed, short the case was actually filed, short gater where discussed short gift. 8 8 It's unresponsive. 11 exactly, but the timing, 1 think, is right around the date, and I don't recall exactly, but the timing is right by 3 for Where is the case was actually filed, short gater where was the some into you direct without my permission. 0. The question - 1 MR. SNAMES: 12 MR. StrAMES: Im sonry? 0. The question is in the file of the case was actually filed, short gater where you go. 0. The question if lask you gain is: How could 13 D (S) Kink, SIAMES: 0. The question if lask you gain is: How could 14 BY MR. SHAMES: 0. The question if lask you gain is: How could 15 The sound solut right. 1 1 16 O. Shot if the task you din to know about the file data gain. 2 1 17 A. It hink you were sitting here earlier when 2 1 2 A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 2 3 answered. 2 A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 2 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and 2 1 3 the record. But whatever I answered the question. I h | - | | | |
| 9 just after the case was actually filed, thave 9 BY MR. SHAMES: 1 the testimory. I looked up the date, and I don't recall 10 C. The question - 1 exactly, but the timing, I think, is right around the date the case was actually filed, shortly after where 11 MR. SHAMES: 2 Subject to check, will you accept that the testimony was filed by SDCAN on Colber 16th or 2016? 13 MR. SHAMES: 1 C. A trat sounds about right. 14 BY MR. SHAMES: 14 C. The question - 1 The sounds about right. 16 7 7 C. O the question - 16 1 The sounds about right. 17 7 C. The question - 17 2 A. I think you accept that the the rounds about right. 17 7 16 7 3 An it in true that you didn't learn about 18 before you learned about the lawsuit that Ms. Betts 11 21 A. I think you were sitting here earlier whene 21 A. I think you were sitting here earlier whene 22 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 24 14 | | | | |
| 10 the testimony. I looked up the date, and I don't recall exactly, but the timing, I think, is right around the date statuly filed, shortly after where you utilized my work product without my permission. 0 0. The question -1 11 data the case was actually filed, shortly after where you utilized my work product without my permission. 0. Subject to check, will you acceed that the testimony was filed by SDCAN on October 16th or 2016? A. That sounds about right. 7. The question -1 MR. MONSON: ITI join. 16 A. That sounds about right. 7. The question -1 MR. MONSON: ITI join. 17 Q. Okay. There you go. 7. The question -1 MR. MONSON: ITI join. 18 A. I that sounds about right. 7. The question -1 MR. MONSON: ITI join. 18 Dran our goal about right. 7. The question -1 MR. MONSON: ITI join. 19 The sounds about right. 7. The question -1 MR. MONSON: ITI join. 20 A. I think that bait you did not know about the filed? 7. The question -1 7. The question -1 21 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 21 Mr. Monson? It was asked and answere make the threat that she was going to file the alwawit. So it wasary when which was as upported by the what do you and bee making that 22 THE WITNESS: And I'I have to refer back to the right. 7. | | | | |
| 11 exactly, but the timing, I think, is right around the 11 MR: MONSON: ITI Join. 12 date the case was actually filed, shortly after where 12 MR: MONSON: ITI Join. 12 A. Subject to check, will you accept that the 12 MR: MONSON: ITI Join. 14 G. Subject to check, will you accept that the 13 MR: MONSON: ITI Join. 14 EV MR: SHAMES: 0. The question I'll ask you again is: How could 15 A. That sounds about right. 0. The question I'll ask you again is: How could 16 row source was actually filed, shortly after where 0. The question I'll ask you again is: How could 16 row source was actually did to know about the 16 0. The question I'll ask you again is: How could 17 A. I'lnik you were sitting here earlier when 1 16 16 18 before you learned about the was uth the she was going to file the lawsuit. So it wasn't when – It 16 24 MR: CARK: I think that was asked and answered. 17 18 18 25 the record. But whatever 1 answered the question, 1 had 18 18 18 11 threat. And you can look at her – her – which was 26 | | - | - | |
| 12 date the case was actually filed, shortly after where 12 MR. SHAMES: mosn? 13 Q. Subject to check, will you accept that the 13 MR. SHAMES: mosn? 14 Q. Subject to check, will you accept that the 14 BY MR. SHAMES: mosn? 15 testimony was filed by SDCAN on October 16th or 2016? A. That sounds about right. 13 Dre question 11 ask you again is: How could you have been correct all no providing expert testimony for SDCAN when that testimony was filed three months before you learned about the lawsuit that Ms. Betts 16 Dian's tit true that you did not how about the 14 Before you learned about the lawsuit that Ms. Betts 17 A. I'm sorry. Say that agains, you until 20 A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 21 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 21 Mr. Monson asked me those questions where we identified the dates where in aswered the question, I had the dates in front of me. So I'll sey that's about 1 threat. And you can look at her – her – which was supported by her – what do you – retainer that she proposed to me after your diding. Page 215 1 THE WITNESS: And I'l have to refer back to the data January 4th, right. 1 threat. And you can look at her – her – which was upported by her – what do you - retainer that she proposed to me after your didin twork out. So she had already been litting advance. And I testified to that with Mr | | | - | |
| 13 you utilized my work product without my permission. 13 MR. MONSON: III join. 14 Q. Subject to check, will you accept that the 14 BY MR. SHAMES: 16 A. That sounds about right. 14 BY MR. SHAMES: 0. Chey. There you go. 16 A. That sounds about right. 16 You have been coerced into providing expert testimony was filed three months 17 O. Okay. There you go. 17 Nr. Monson asked me those questions where we identified 18 MR. CLARK: I think that against you until 21 A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 21 January 2017? A. I think you were sitting here earlier when - it 16 23 January 2017? MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 23 24 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 24 25 Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was supported by her - what do you - retainer that she head already been making that 26 MR. MONSON: 215, The letter dated January 4th, 2 So be started trying to corece me and threaten 26 MR. MONSON: 215, The letter dated January 4th, 2 So the coercion that wouth that was a matyre started. <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> | | | | |
| 14 Q. Subject to check, will you accept that the testimony was filed by SDCAN on October 16th or 2016? A. That sounds about right. 15 O. The question I'll ask you again is: How could you have been coerced into providing expert testimony 17 Q. Okay. There you go. 16 A. That sounds about right. 17 18 And isn't it true that you didn't learn about the filing of the complaint until January 2017? 18 An I think you were sitting here earlier when 19 January 2017? 20 A. I think that you add not know about the 16 21 January 2017? 20 A. I think that was asked and 20 24 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and 23 going to file the lawsuit was filed. She had already been making that 25 answered. 23 going to file the lawsuit was filed. She had already been making that 26 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to 14 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 26 Do you have that. Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 37 Do you have that. Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 38 upported by her - what do you - retainer that she 1 so | | | | - |
| 15 testimony was filed by SDCAN on October 16th or 2016? 15 0. The question I'll ask you again is: How could you have been correct into providing expert testimony for SDCAN when that testimony was filed three months the filing of the complaint util January 2017? 20 A. I'm sorry. Say that again. 16 21 G. Isn't It rue that you didn't learn about the filing of the complaint util January 2017? 16 23 January 2017? 4. I think you were sitting here earlier when 24 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 23 25 maswered. 24 26 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had the dates in front of me. So II's ay hat's about ngit. 1 26 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was already beel letting me know that that was - that's what she was tilniking about doing. 5 1 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - quite honesoft I was surprised she actually did I because it shocked the with the YLC, which caused San 2000 and the correct of her the stimony was due? 16 Wh. MNSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th. 2016, when you returned to you orffice and read that filling of the correct and the informed me of it in advance. And I testified to that with the YLC, which caused San 2000 and the corence in the stat with the | | | | |
| 16 A. That sounds about right. 16 you have been cored into providing expert testimony 17 Q. Okay. There you go. 17 for SDCAN when that testimony was filed three months 18 And isn't it true that you didn't learn about 17 for SDCAN when that testimony was filed three months 19 the filing of the complaint until January 2017? A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 21 Q. Isn't it rue that you did not know about the 16 you have been coreced into providing expert testimony 23 January 2017? A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 21 24 MR, CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 20 A. I think you can look at her - her - which was 25 answered. Page 213 Page 215 1 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 2 the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 2 Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit 1 threat was at hat's about 1 8 What was Bates stamp number? MR. MONSON: - as the day you learned of the 1 sthe was thinking about doing,< | | | | |
| 17 Q. Okay. There you go. 17 for SDCAN when that testimony was filed three months 18 And isn't it true that you didn't learn about 18 before you learned about the lawsuit that Ms. Betts 19 A. I'm sorry. Say that agains. 18 before you learned about the lawsuit that Ms. Betts 20 A. I'm sorry. Say that agains. 20 A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 21 January 2017? A. MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 20 A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 23 January 2017? A. MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 20 Better were with the testimony was filed three months 24 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 20 Page 213 Page 215 1 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about tright. 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was supported by her - what do you - retainer that she may supported by her - what do you - retainer that she mere me prior to the lawsuit that was - that's what she was thinking about doing. 1 5 Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit 5 So the start thy were - with the were - with the mere - with the were - with the WITNESS: That's correct. 1 1 <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td>-</td><td></td></td<> | | | - | |
| 18 And isn't it rue that you didn't learn about 18 before you learned about the lawsuit that Ms. Betts 19 the filling of the complaint until January 2017? A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 21 A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 21 22 filling of Ms. Bett's complaint against you until 23 3. January 2017? MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and 21 3. January 2017? MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and 23 3. THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to 24 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 25 what was Bates stamp number? 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 3. What was Bates stamp number? 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 3. Unit with was Bates stamp number? 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 3. Unit was bates stamp number? 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 3. Unit was bates stamp number? 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was 3. Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit 1 supported by her - what do you - retainer that she 4 atracey been iteling ma know? 1 supported by her - what | | - | | |
| 19 the filing of the complaint until January 2017? 19 filed? 20 A. Tm sory. Say that again. 20 A. Monson asked me those questions where we identified 21 January 2017? 20 A. Monson asked me those questions where we identified 23 January 2017? 23 30 30 10 MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. 23 30 30 10 10 A. Monson asked me those questions where we identified the dates where Ms. Betts made the threat that she was going to file the lawsuit. So it wasn't when - it 40 | | | | |
| 20 A. I'm sorry. Say that again. 20 A. I think you were sitting here earlier when 21 Q. Isn't it true that you did not know about the filling of Ms. Betts' complaint against you until January 2017? 21 Mr. Monson asked me those questions where we identified the dates where Ms. Betts made the threat that she was going to file the lawsuit. So it wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the dates where Ms. Betts made the threat that she was going to file the lawsuit. So it wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't when - it didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit wasn't were sitting that already been testing when we start wasn't when - it didn't all start fact that I learned the lawsuit baing filed. Start wasn't were sitting the fact that ut was - that's what was Bates stamp number? 1 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 1 1 threat And you can look at her - her - which was supprised she actually did it because it shone wasout do you. 2 <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td>-</td><td></td></td<> | | | - | |
| 21 Q. Isn't it fue that you did not know about the 21 Mr. Monson asked me those questions where we identified 22 January 2017 23 24 34 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<> | | | | |
| 22 filing of Ms. Betts' complaint against you until January 2017? 22 the dates where Ms. Betts made the threat that she was going to file the lawsuit. So it wasn't when - It didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit was filed. She had already been making that 23 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about right. 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was supported by her - what do you - retainer that she proposed to me after yours didn't work out. So she had already been letting me know that that was - that's what she was tarking about doing. 6 Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit 1 threat. And you can look at her - her - which was supported by her - what do you - retainer that she proposed to me after yours didn't work out. So she had already been letting me know that that was - that's what she was thinking about doing. 7 MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, filed that letter that date - THE WITNESS: That's correct. 1 Mr. MONSON: - as the day you learned of the lawsuit. 20 So she started trying to coerce me and threaten me prior to the lawsuit being filed. I knew - quite that already been filed? 1 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 10 0. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so after the testimony that had already used my work product without telling me. You had already used my work product without telling me. You had already used my work product without telling me. You had already been filed? 0. Well, answer m | | | | |
| January 2017? MR. CLARK: I think that was asked and answered. Page 213 Page 213 Page 213 Page 215 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about right. Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit B. What was Bates stamp number? MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, 2016, when you returned to your office and read it and filed that letter that date THE WITNESS: That's correct. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so affer the testimony was due would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony that had already been filed? A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San an expert because w did not have a retainer. So, January 2017? So as a start from the fact that J learned the lawsuit that a diready been making that The WITNESS: That's correct. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so affer the testimony was due would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony that al already been filed? A Because you needed me as an expert and you had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San please expert testimony when you werent' supposed to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect to file a motion to strike because at an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, January 2017? January 2017? January 2017? January 2017? January 2016? January 20 | | 5 | | • |
| 24 MR. CLARK: 1 think that was asked and answered. 24 didn't all start from the fact that I learned the lawsuit was filed. She had already been making that 25 answered. Page 213 Page 215 1 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about fight. 1 threat. And you can look at her her which was supported by her what do you retainer that she proposed to me after yours didn't work out. So she had already been letting me know that that was that's what she was thinking about doing. 6 B. What was Bates stamp number? MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, 2016, when you returned to your office and read it and filed that letter that date THE WITNESS: That's correct. So the coarcion that you're alleging in this complaint, but the coarcion of her threatening to file a davance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson. 1 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 11 advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson. 12 Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so after the testimony was due would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony that had already been filed? A. And then actually going through with it. It's both. 13 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 14 Complaint back in July of 2016; is that correct? 14 A already lied it with the PUC, which caused San on yow kp roduct without telling me. | | | | |
| 25 answered. 25 lawsuit was filed. She had already been making that 26 answered. 25 lawsuit was filed. She had already been making that 26 answered. 25 lawsuit was filed. She had already been making that 27 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to right. 1 threat. And you can look at her her which was supported by her what do you - retainer that she proposed to me after yours didn't work out. So she had already been letting me know that that was that's 6 B. What was Bates stamp number? 1 threat. And you can look at her her which was supported by her what do you - retainer that she proposed to me after yours didn't work out. So she had already been letting me know that that was that's 7 M.R. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, filed that letter that date THE WITNESS: That's correct. So she started trying to corece me and threaten me prior to the lawsuit being filed. I knew quite honestry was surprised she actually did it because it shocked me that she would do something like that. But nevertheless, she tried and she informed me of it in advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson. 11 M.R. MONSON: as the day you learned of the lawsuit. 10 O. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so after the testimony was due would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony that had already been filed? 0. Well, answer me this then. What would be the coerorive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the tes | | - | | 5 5 |
| Page 213Page 2151THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about right.1threat. And you can look at her her which was supported by her what do you retainer that she proposed to me after yours didn't work out. So she had already been letting me know that that was that's what she was thinking about doing.6B. What was Bates stamp number? MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, filed that letter that date THE WITNESS: That's correct.1threat. And you can look at her her which was supposed to me after yours didn't work out. So she had already been filed?7MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, filed that letter that date THE WITNESS: That's correct.5So she started trying to correce me and threaten me prior to the lawsuit being filed. I knew quite honestty I was surprised she actually did it because it shocked me that she would do something like that. But nevertheless, she tried and she informed me of it in advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson.12MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the lawsuit.0. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so after the testimony was due would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony that had already used my work product without telling me. You had already used my work product without telling me. You had already used my work product without telling me. You had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed you utilize | | | | |
| 1 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to 2 the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had 3 the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about 4 right. 5 Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit 6 B. What was Bates stamp number? 7 MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, 8 2016, when you returned to your office and read it and 9 filed that letter that date 10 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 11 MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the 12 awsuit. 13 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 14 BY MR. SHAMES: 20. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's 16 filed three months or so after the testimony was due 17 A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had 21 A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had 22 you utilized expert testimony when you weren't able to designate me as 23 you utilized expert testimony when you weren't able to designate me as 24 to. You didn't - you weren't able to designate me as 25 an expert because we did not have a retai | 25 | answered. | 25 | lawsuit was filed. She had already been making that |
| 1 THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to 2 the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had 3 the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about 4 right. 5 Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit 6 B. What was Bates stamp number? 7 MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, 8 2016, when you returned to your office and read it and 9 filed that letter that date 10 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 11 MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the 12 awsuit. 13 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 14 BY MR. SHAMES: 20. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's 16 filed three months or so after the testimony was due 17 A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had 21 A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had 22 you utilized expert testimony when you weren't able to designate me as 23 you utilized expert testimony when you weren't able to designate me as 24 to. You didn't - you weren't able to designate me as 25 an expert because we did not have a retai | | Page 213 | | Page 215 |
| the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about right. Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit B. What was Bates stamp number? MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, 2016, when you returned to your office and read it and filed that letter that date THE WITNESS: That's correct. IAWSUIT. THE WITNESS: That's correct. IAWSUIT. THE WITNESS: That's correct. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so after the testimony was due A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had already used my work product without telling me. You that had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, | | 1 490 2 10 | | 1 490 210 |
| the record. But whatever I answered the question, I had the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about right. Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit B. What was Bates stamp number? MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, 2016, when you returned to your office and read it and filed that letter that date - THE WITNESS: That's correct. Iawwiit. THE WITNESS: That's correct. BY MR. SHAMES: C. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so after the testimony was due So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had already used my work product without telling me. You A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed to. You didn't - you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, Supported by her what do you - retainer that she proposed to me after yours didn't work out. So she had already been letting me. You submitted to the awsuit being filed. Since the testimony - the SDCAN testimony had already been after the testimony was due? A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | 1 | THE WITNESS: And I'll have to refer back to | 1 | threat. And you can look at her her which was |
| 3 the dates in front of me. So I'll say that's about right. Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit B. What was Bates stamp number? MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, 2016, when you returned to your office and read it and filed that letter that date me prior to the lawsuit being filed. I knew quite honestly I was surprised she actually did it because it shocked me that she would do something like that. But THE WITNESS: That's correct. Iawsuit. THE WITNESS: That's correct. By MR. SHAMES: G. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so after the testimony was due filed three months or so after the testimony was due that had already been filed? A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had already used my work product without telling me. You had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed to. You didn't - you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, | | the record. But whatever I answered the guestion, I had | | - |
| 4right.already been letting me know that that was that's5Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit5already been letting me know that that was that's6B. What was Bates stamp number?So she started trying to coerce me and threaten7MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th,So she started trying to coerce me and threaten82016, when you returned to your office and read it andFor ot the lawsuit being filed. I knew quite9filed that letter that dateSo she started trying to coerce me and threaten10THE WITNESS: That's correct.1011MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the1112lawsuit.1213THE WITNESS: That's correct.1014BY MR. SHAMES:1215Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's16filed three months or so after the testimony was due1619A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had10already used my work product without telling me. You21had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San22Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, | | | | |
| 5Do you have that, Mr. Monson? It was Exhibit5what she was thinking about doing.6B. What was Bates stamp number? MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, 8 2016, when you returned to your office and read it and 9 filed that letter that date 106So she started trying to coerce me and threaten me prior to the lawsuit being filed. I know quite honestly I was surprised she actually did it because it 9 shocked me that she would do something like that. But nevertheless, she tried and she informed me of it in advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson.10THE WITNESS: That's correct. lawsuit.10advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson. 0. So the coercion that you're alleging in this complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint has not to do with the actually going through with it. It's both.14BY MR. SHAMES: 150. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so after the testimony was due already used my work product without telling me. You 2116A. And then actually going through with it. It's both.19A Because you needed me as an expert and you had already lied it with the PUC, which caused San 2210Q. Well, answer me this then. What would be the coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect of that actual complaint being filed since it happened after the testimony was due?23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed 44. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | - | | |
| 6B. What was Bates stamp number? MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th, 86So she started trying to coerce me and threaten me prior to the lawsuit being filed. I knew quite honestly I was surprised she actually did it because it shocked me that she would do something like that. But nevertheless, she tried and she informed me of it in advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson.10THE WITNESS: That's correct. Iawsuit.10nevertheless, she tried and she informed me of it in advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson.12lawsuit.12Q. So the coercion that you're alleging in this complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint, but the coercion of her threatening to file a complaint, but the coercion of her threatening to file a | | - | 5 | |
| 7MR. MONSON: 215, the letter dated January 4th,7me prior to the lawsuit being filed. I knew quite82016, when you returned to your office and read it and9filed that letter that date99filed that letter that date9shocked me that she would do something like that. But10THE WITNESS: That's correct.10nevertheless, she tried and she informed me of it in11MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the11advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson.12lawsuit.12Q. So the coercion that you're alleging in this13THE WITNESS: That's correct.13complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the14BY MR. SHAMES:14complaint has not to do with the actual filing of file a15Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's15complaint back in July of 2016; is that correct?16filed three months or so after the testimony was due16A. And then actually going through with it. It's19A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had19coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the20already used my work product without telling me. You21had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San22Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because22of that actual complaint being filed since it happened23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed23after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as25the PUC level as to | | - | | |
| 8 2016, when you returned to your office and read it and 9 filed that letter that date 10 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 11 MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the 12 lawsuit. 13 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 14 BY MR. SHAMES: 15 Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's 16 filed three months or so after the testimony was due 17 would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony 18 that had already been filed? 19 A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had 20 already used my work product without telling me. You 21 had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San 22 Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because 23 you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed 24 to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as 25 an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, 8 honestly I was surprised she actually did it because it 9 shocked me that she would do something like that. But 10 nevertheless, she tried and she informed me of it in an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, | | · | | |
| 9filed that letter that date9shocked me that she would do something like that. But10THE WITNESS: That's correct.10nevertheless, she tried and she informed me of it in11MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the11advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson.12lawsuit.12Q. So the coercion that you're alleging in this13THE WITNESS: That's correct.12Q. So the coercion of her threatening to file a14BY MR. SHAMES:12Q. So the coercion of her threatening to file a15Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's15complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the16filed three months or so after the testimony was due16A. And then actually going through with it. It's17would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony18that had already been filed?18that had already sued my work product without telling me. You18Q. Well, answer me this then. What would be the20already filed it with the PUC, which caused San20testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed21A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,24 | | | | |
| 10THE WITNESS: That's correct.10nevertheless, she tried and she informed me of it in11MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the11advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson.12lawsuit.12Q. So the coercion that you're alleging in this13THE WITNESS: That's correct.12Q. So the coercion of her threatening to file a14BY MR. SHAMES:13complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the15Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's16A. And then actually going through with it. It's16filed three months or so after the testimony was due16A. And then actually going through with it. It's17would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony18A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had19A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had19Coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the20laready used my work product without telling me. You20testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been21had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San21submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed23A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, | | | | |
| 11MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the lawsuit.11advance. And I testified to that with Mr. Monson.12lawsuit.12Q. So the coercion that you're alleging in this complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the complaint back in July of 2016; is that correct?16filed three months or so after the testimony was due would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony that had already been filed?18Q. Well, answer me this then. What would be the coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect of that actual complaint being filed since it happened after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | - | THE WITNESS: That's correct. | | - |
| 12lawsuit.12Q. So the coercion that you're alleging in this13THE WITNESS: That's correct.13complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the14BY MR. SHAMES:14complaint has not to do with the actual filing of file a15Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's14complaint, but the coercion of her threatening to file a16filed three months or so after the testimony was due16A. And then actually going through with it. It's17would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony16A. And then actually going through with it. It's18that had already been filed?18Q. Well, answer me this then. What would be the19A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had19coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the20testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been2121had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San21submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect22of that actual complaint being filed since it happened23after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at25the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | - | MR. MONSON: as the day you learned of the | | |
| 13THE WITNESS: That's correct.13complaint has not to do with the actual filing of the14BY MR. SHAMES:14complaint, but the coercion of her threatening to file a15Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's14complaint back in July of 2016; is that correct?16filed three months or so after the testimony was due15A. And then actually going through with it. It's17would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony16A. And then actually going through with it. It's18that had already been filed?18Q. Well, answer me this then. What would be the19A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had19coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the20already filed it with the PUC, which caused San20testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been21had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San21submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed23after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at | | | | |
| 14BY MR. SHAMES:14complaint, but the coercion of her threatening to file a complaint back in July of 2016; is that correct?15Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's filed three months or so after the testimony was due would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony that had already been filed?14complaint, but the coercion of her threatening to file a complaint back in July of 2016; is that correct?16A. And then actually going through with it. It's both.17Would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony that had already been filed?1819A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had already used my work product without telling me. You had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,1414complaint, but the coercion of her threatening to file a complaint back in July of 2016; is that correct?16A. And then actually going through with it. It's both.17Because you needed me as an expert and you had already used my work product without telling me. You had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San 2012Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,1416A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | | | |
| 15 Q. So please explain to me how a lawsuit that's 16 filed three months or so after the testimony was due 17 would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony 18 that had already been filed? 19 A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had 20 already used my work product without telling me. You 21 had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San 22 Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because 23 you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed 24 to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as 25 an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, 15 complaint back in July of 2016; is that correct? A. And then actually going through with it. It's both. Q. Well, answer me this then. What would be the coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect 24 to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, | | | | |
| 16filed three months or so after the testimony was due16A. And then actually going through with it. It's17would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony16A. And then actually going through with it. It's18that had already been filed?18Q. Well, answer me this then. What would be the19A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had19coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the20already used my work product without telling me. You19coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the21had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San21submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect22Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because22of that actual complaint being filed since it happened23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,25the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | | | |
| would have effectively coerced you into filing testimony that had already been filed? A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had already used my work product without telling me. You had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So, | | | | |
| 18that had already been filed?18Q. Well, answer me this then. What would be the19A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had already used my work product without telling me. You had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,18Q. Well, answer me this then. What would be the coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect of that actual complaint being filed since it happened after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | , | | |
| 19A. Because you needed me as an expert and you had already used my work product without telling me. You19coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been20had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San20submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect22Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,19coercive effect of the lawsuit being filed, since the testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect of that actual complaint being filed since it happened after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | | | |
| 20already used my work product without telling me. You20testimony the SDCAN testimony had already been21had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San21submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect22Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because22of that actual complaint being filed since it happened23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed23after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,25the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | - | | |
| 21had already filed it with the PUC, which caused San21submitted to the PUC? What would be the coercive effect22Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because22of that actual complaint being filed since it happened23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed23after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,25the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | | | C |
| 22Diego Gas & Electric to file a motion to strike because22of that actual complaint being filed since it happened23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed23after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,25the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | | | |
| 23you utilized expert testimony when you weren't supposed23after the testimony was due?24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,25the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | • | | |
| 24to. You didn't you weren't able to designate me as an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,24A. Because I don't know the rules of procedure at 2525an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,24because I don't know the rules of procedure at 25 | | - | | |
| 25an expert because we did not have a retainer. So,25the PUC level as to the timing of designating experts, | | | | - |
| | | | | |
| Page 214 Page 216 | - | | | |
| | | Page 214 | | Page 216 |

54 (Pages 213 to 216)

| 1 | et cetera, like a civil case. You can file whatever you | 1 | already that your you've already filed everything |
|----------------------------|---|----------------------------|--|
| 2 | want with the CPUC. I don't know when you have to | 2 | with my name on it and refused to tell me, despite me |
| 3 | designate make the expert designation to support your | 3 | asking. |
| 4 | filings. You already used my expert services and | 4 | MR. SHAMES: I'm going move to strike that as |
| 5 | utilized my opinion and utilized my work product. | 5 | also unresponsive. |
| 6 | So I don't know, again, what the effect the | 6 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 7 | rules are in the PUC. But in my mind is that you | 7 | Q. I'm going to ask you the question about what is |
| 8 | know, Ms. Betts filed a lawsuit in an "ah" moment when | 8 | the coercive effect of Ms. Betts' lawsuit filed in |
| 9 | she realized that you guys had gone forward with all the | 9 | January of 2017. What is the coercive effect of that, |
| 10 | information I was trying to get from you guys on how you | 10 | not anything else? |
| 11 | used my name and refused to provide that. And never | 11 | MR. CLARK: Well, for Mr. Clark I'm going to |
| 12 | even asked permission to utilize any of my name for | 12 | object because he did the best he can to explain his |
| 13 | any reason. In fact, I specifically ordered you not to. | 13 | understanding. You're trying to get Mr. Clark to give |
| 14 | So that's the coercive effect. | 14 | you a legal conclusion that I am not sure he understands |
| 15 | I think after the lawsuit was filed, the | 15 | what you're getting at. So with that said, at least an |
| 16 | lawsuit physically being filed, I think you guys thought | 16 | objection is lodged. |
| 17 | I would say: Oh, my God. Let's talk about this and how | 17 | THE WITNESS: I'm not quite exactly sure at |
| 18 | can we work this thing out. Because it surely had | 18 | this point what you're trying to get out of me. Alls I |
| 19 | nothing to do with hers and my previous arrangements to | 19 | can tell you is as I sit here today, based on the fact |
| 20 | forward a movie. | 20 | that you and Ms. Betts worked together, discussed your |
| 21 | Q. It is understanding then that after the case, | 21 | proposal to me, decided to use this movie this |
| 22 | Ms. Betts' case was filed against you, there was a | 22 | \$100,000 as a way to get me to work as a proposal for |
| 23 | possibility that SDCAN might submit some expert | 23 | SDCAN is coercion. And the fact you filed a lawsuit to |
| 24 | testimony by you in that rate case. Is that your | 24 | try to emphasize it is coercion. That's the best I can |
| 25 | understanding? | 25 | do for you today. |
| | Page 217 | | Page 219 |
| | Tage 217 | | 1 age 213 |
| 1 | A. I think you already had. That's why I think | 1 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 2 | you're just you just pointed out that your testimony | 2 | Q. Mr. Monson asked you about the work product |
| 3 | was submitted prior to the lawsuit. Is that correct? | 3 | that was fraudulently used by SDCAN and you say |
| 4 | Do I have that backwards? | 4 | effectively, as you understand it, anything that was in |
| 5 | Q. That's correct. | 5 | Ms. Betts' testimony was your work product. Is that |
| 6 | A. Is that correct? | 6 | correct? |
| 7 | Q. That | 7 | A. That's correct. That's why you tried to get |
| 8 | A. You're utilizing my name in your testimony. Is | 8 | me you and I discussed my work product and in your |
| 9 | that correct? | 9 | document you made comment about releasing it so that you |
| 10 | Q. My question is only to the coercive effect. | 10 | can use it. |
| 11 | You are alleging coercion. | 11 | MR. SHAMES: I'm going to mark as the next |
| 12 | A. Correct. | 12 | exhibit in order, which may be Exhibit 8? Is that |
| 13 | Q. I'm trying to understanding what that coercion | 13 | right? |
| 14 | is. So tell me what the coercion effect is of a lawsuit | 14 | MR. MONSON: Yes. |
| 15 | filed against you three months after testimony in a case | 15 | THE REPORTER: This was 8. |
| 16 | is due. | 16 | (Exhibit 9 marked for identification.) |
| 17 | A. The coercion effect is you look at the proposal | 17 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 18 | sent to me from Ms. Betts when all of a sudden now she | 18 | Q. This is the except from the direct testimony of |
| 19 | is trying to get me to put something in writing that | 19 | Ms. Betts. And the stapling maybe a little screwed up. |
| | ie i jing te get me te pat eemeting in thing that | | |
| 20 | somehow I owe her personally this money after she spoke | 20 | All right, maybe not. My copy is. |
| | | | All right, maybe not. My copy is. And I want you to point out specifically in |
| 20 | somehow I owe her personally this money after she spoke | 20 | |
| 20 21 | somehow I owe her personally this money after she spoke about it with you. That's the coercive effect as used | 20 21 | And I want you to point out specifically in |
| 20 21 22 | somehow I owe her personally this money after she spoke about it with you. That's the coercive effect as used in litigation in writing, the threat of it or that idea | 20 21 22 | And I want you to point out specifically in this document what is the work product that was |
| 20 21 22 23 | somehow I owe her personally this money after she spoke about it with you. That's the coercive effect as used in litigation in writing, the threat of it or that idea after she had already told me she was going she was | 20 21 22 23 | And I want you to point out specifically in this document what is the work product that was fraudulently used. |
| 20 21 22 23 24 | somehow I owe her personally this money after she spoke about it with you. That's the coercive effect as used in litigation in writing, the threat of it or that idea after she had already told me she was going she was going to sue me if I didn't do this. And then three | 20 21 22 23 24 | And I want you to point out specifically in this document what is the work product that was fraudulently used. MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark |

55 (Pages 217 to 220)

| 1 | of one page 1, page 6, page 8, and page 11, and that | 1 | Q. And where are you referring to? Page and line. |
|---|---|--|---|
| 2 | the title: "Direct Testimony of Jennifer Betts on | 2 | A. Let's go back here. It says: "I began to |
| 3 | behalf of SDCAN regarding SDG&E Complicity and | 3 | prepare for trial on my own." So we're starting on page |
| 4 | Concealment in 2007 Wildfires." | 4 | 6, line I'm going to say lines 14, 15. So: "After |
| 5 | The direct testimony from Ms. Betts was a very, | 5 | becoming Pro Se, I retained Mr. Clark as my Consultant. |
| 6 | very large document. And there is no way that this four | 6 | After experiencing a second unsuccessful mediation |
| 7 | pages of excerpts can categorize all the work product | 7 | session at JAMS on February 20th, 2014 in which SDG&E |
| 8 | and the numbers of times that Mr. Clark's name was used | 8 | continued to decline any liability, I began to prepare |
| 9 | in their opposition. So I'm going to object on the | 9 | for trial on my own on February 7, 2014, Counsel for |
| 10 | grounds that this document doesn't represent Ms. Betts' | 10 | SDG&E had served a letter via CaseHomePage entitled |
| 11 | direct testimony on behalf of SDCAN. | 11 | 'Notice of Upcoming Reconstruction Work on TL637" |
| 12 | MR. MONSON: Can I have it for a second, | 12 | meaning transmission line 637 "which indicated the |
| 13 | please. I had two page 7s in mine. | 13 | Wood to Steel conversion of TL 637 was imminent." |
| 14 | MR. SHAMES: Okay. I've got page 6. | 14 | Q. So what you're saying |
| 15 | MR. MONSON: This doesn't have a page 7, but it | 15 | A. I'm not done yet. |
| 16 | does now. | 16 | Q. Well, hold on a second. Let's go one paragraph |
| 17 | MR. SHAMES: Thanks for that. | 17 | at a time. |
| 18 | MR. MONSON: And it has pages 6, 7, 8, and then | 18 | Where is the work product that you're alleging |
| 19 | 11. | 19 | in that paragraph that you just read on the record? |
| 20 | MR. SHAMES: 11, right. That's correct. | 20 | A. "I retained Mr. Clark as my Consultant." And |
| 21 | THE WITNESS: Did I say the right pages on the | 21 | during that time that I was her consultant anything that |
| 22 | record or do I have to say it again? | 22 | I told her at that time was my work product. |
| 23 | MR. MONSON: You don't have to say anything. | 23 | Q. And where in that paragraph does it reference |
| 24 | BY MR. SHAMES: | 24 | anything that you that she told you that you told |
| 25 | Q. All right. Now you completed your objection. | 25 | her? Sorry. |
| | | | |
| | Page 221 | | Page 223 |
| | | | |
| 1 | Are you refusing to answer any questions? | 1 | A. So "I retained Mr. Clark as my Consultant." |
| 2 | MR. CLARK: I am just making an objection that | 2 | Q. So you consider that sentence to be a violation |
| 3 | you're putting four pages of a document that I recall | 3 | of your work product? |
| 4 | correctly was hundred of pages long. It was a big | 4 | A. Yes. Well |
| 5 | document that was printed out. So this is in no way a | 1 h | |
| | | 5 | Q. Yes or no? |
| 6 | replica of what all is in there and the work product | 6 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any |
| 7 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. | 6 7 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her |
| 7 8 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know | 6 7 8 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. |
| 7 8 9 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? | 6 7 8 9 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that |
| 7 8 9 10 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: | 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a |
| 7 8 9 10 11 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically | 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your work product, meaning that website, correct? | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. Q. So you're saying that sentence is your work |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your work product, meaning that website, correct? A. Yes, because you lied to me about using my work | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. Q. So you're saying that sentence is your work product that she improperly used? That sentence? |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your work product, meaning that website, correct? A. Yes, because you lied to me about using my work product and my name. My name is my work product. My | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. Q. So you're saying that sentence is your work product that she improperly used? That sentence? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark. |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your work product, meaning that website, correct? A. Yes, because you lied to me about using my work product and my name. My name is my work product. My name is proprietary. You have to you represented to | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. Q. So you're saying that sentence is your work product that she improperly used? That sentence? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark. |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your work product, meaning that website, correct? A. Yes, because you lied to me about using my work product and my name. My name is my work product. My name is proprietary. You have to you represented to me well, I'll just let it go at that. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. Q. So you're saying that sentence is your work product that she improperly used? That sentence? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to object to counsel paraphrasing a single line when a previous objection indicates that Ms. Betts' |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your work product, meaning that website, correct? A. Yes, because you lied to me about using my work product and my name. My name is my work product. My name is proprietary. You have to you represented to me well, I'll just let it go at that. Q. Okay. What else? | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. Q. So you're saying that sentence is your work product that she improperly used? That sentence? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to object to counsel paraphrasing a single line when a previous objection indicates that Ms. Betts' direct testimony comprises one a whole bunch of |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your work product, meaning that website, correct? A. Yes, because you lied to me about using my work product and my name. My name is my work product. My name is proprietary. You have to you represented to me well, I'll just let it go at that. Q. Okay. What else? A. The work that Ms. Betts obtained from me as her | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. Q. So you're saying that sentence is your work product that she improperly used? That sentence? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to object to counsel paraphrasing a single line when a previous objection indicates that Ms. Betts' direct testimony comprises one a whole bunch of pages, far more than what's given here. And he is |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your work product, meaning that website, correct? A. Yes, because you lied to me about using my work product and my name. My name is my work product. My name is proprietary. You have to you represented to me well, I'll just let it go at that. Q. Okay. What else? | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. Q. So you're saying that sentence is your work product that she improperly used? That sentence? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to object to counsel paraphrasing a single line when a previous objection indicates that Ms. Betts' direct testimony comprises one a whole bunch of |
| 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | utilized by you guys using Mr. Clark's work product. But with that said, what would you like to know about these four pages? BY MR. SHAMES: Q. I've already asked you. Identify specifically what the work product is in these four pages. A. My work product is definitely my website, number one. You guys didn't put that together. Q. All right. Well, let's talk about that. So it's your allegation that a reference by us to your website constitutes fraudulent, unauthorized use of your work product, meaning that website, correct? A. Yes, because you lied to me about using my work product and my name. My name is my work product. My name is proprietary. You have to you represented to me well, I'll just let it go at that. Q. Okay. What else? A. The work that Ms. Betts obtained from me as her | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. Not in this document, by further, by using any information she obtained from me working for her as her consultant, yes. Q. I'm going to strike your answer to that question because I asked: Where in that paragraph is a violation of the use of your work product? Where in that paragraph is a use of your work product? A. I will say the same thing where I just mentioned on page 6, lines 14, 15 it's not lined up properly where: "I retain Mr. Clark as my Consultant." From that date forward, my information with her is my work product. Q. So you're saying that sentence is your work product that she improperly used? That sentence? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object for Mr. Clark. I'm going to object to counsel paraphrasing a single line when a previous objection indicates that Ms. Betts' direct testimony comprises one a whole bunch of pages, far more than what's given here. And he is |

^{56 (}Pages 221 to 224)

| 1 point. 0. So perhaps you can help me, show me a document 2 THE WITNESS: So with that said, my answer is as indicated. Once Ms. Betts contacted Mr. Clark as a consultant, that is his work product with her going forward. Information that she paid for that you provided to her cannet that says that what were as unresponsive. I'm going to ask the question one more time. 9 BY MR. SHAMES: A What is interesting is that it - no document for document that you sent that says that waited on another case. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product on another case. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product on another case. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product on another case. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product on any three does it say that in a information may other case. 9 Your work product is a that bettere as violation of your work product on any ther case. If can make it a little bit more clear for counsel to understand. Q. What is neary on any other case. If's what's not in writing is what's key. 1 A. That se learned from me, yes. Q. Okay. Is there anything in that paragraph? 2 A. Cacording to these specific words, no, she did the refate case to something she you to dow mer that doses for bat any one case. 1 Page 225 1 Page 225 2 A. Starting with line the "Refatence." 2 A. Starting with line the "Refatence." 3 A. Starting with line the "Refatence."< | | | | |
|---|----|---|----|--|
| 3 as I indicated. Once Ms. Betts contacted Mr. Clark as a information that she paid for heir you provided to her 6 consultant, that is his work product with her going forward. 6 MR. SHAMES: I move to strike that answer as consultant, an agreement or a 7 A. SHAMES: consultant, an agreement or a 8 unresponsive. I'm going to ask the question one more consultant, an agreement or a 9 O. Where - is that sentence that you just consultant, "is that sentence a violation of 9 your work product - an maker it a little bit more colear for consultant, "is that sentence: "Mate becoming Pro Se. I retained Mr. 10 Clark as my Consultant, "is that sentence: Not be composition. Use as of your work product. O. Where does it asy that suggests she has 11 Clark as my Consultant, "is that sentence: Not becoming Pro Se. I retained Mr. The star bay information that you gove her that 12 A. Let me see if I can make it a little bit more colear for counsel to understand. 13 park is the rearronsultant. MR. SHAMES: 14 A. Let me see if I can make it a little bit more colear for counsel to understand. 15 A. Extern see of Counsel to understand. MR. SHAMES: 16 O. Cark is the a her consu | | - | | Q. So perhaps you can help me, show me a document |
| 4 consultant, that is his work product with her going forward. 5 forward. consultant, that is his work product with her going 6 MR. SHAMES: consultant, that is his work product on an other 7 unresponsive. I'm going to ask the question one more time 8 WR. SHAMES: A. Where is that sentence that you just 7 Clark as my Consultant, 'is that sentence a violation of your work product - a use of your work product - a use of your work product - a use of your work product - some it as market a little bit more 7 A. Let me seef I can make it a little bit more 7 Form that day formard that sentence: Ms. Botts 7 Form that day formard that sentence: Ms. Botts 7 A. Let me seef I consultant. From that day 9 So anything she knows about the case from that day 9 So anything she knows about the case from that day 9 Next sequences something she learned from ony. 10 A. So anything she knows about the case from that day 11 references something she learned from ony. 22 O. Chay. Is there anything in that paragraph / and the case. 24 anything in that paragraph / and ther. 25 A. Starting with line 1: | 2 | THE WITNESS: So with that said, my answer is | | • |
| 6 forward. civil case. Where does it say that in an agreement or a coursent that success to say that is interesting is that in an agreement or a coursent tay success. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product a case. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product as my the reacting is that success. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product as my the reacting is that success. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product as my the reacting is that success. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product for coursel to understand. 7 A. What is interesting is that success. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product for coursel to understand. 7 A. Use the see if I can make it a little bit more clear for coursel to understand. 7 A. Let me see if I can make it a little bit more clear for coursel to understand. 7 A. Let me see if I can make it a little bit more clear for coursel to understand. 8 Forward is your work product? 9 Course is the accounder that suggests he has permission to use it any more propose that that suggests he has permission to use it any more propose that that suggests he has permission to use it any more propose that that suggests he has permission to use it any more propose that that a differences something are learned from me, yes. 9 O. Let's go to the next paragraph - next page. I ask you to review that and ask - and point out to me references sociated with the work of product. 1 not. Sochaw may the that shatha and ask - and point out to me references sociated a | 3 | | 3 | |
| 6 MR: SHAMES: In ove to strike that answer as unesponsive. I'm going to ask the question one more time. 6 A. What is intersetting is that it - no document does say that she can use my work product on another case. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product on here case. 9 MY. SHAMES: 0. Where - is that sentence that you just referenced: "After becoming Pro Se, I retained Mr. Clark as my Consultant," is that sentence a violation of your work product - a use of your work product? Sory. 1 0. Where due that my information, my work product on here case. 1 0. Where due that my information, my work product on here case. 7 A. Lot messe if I can make it a lift bit it more clear for coursel to understand. 1 0. Where due that suggests she has permission to use it on any other case. 1 | 4 | consultant, that is his work product with her going | | |
| 6 MR: SHAMES: In ove to strike that answer as unesponsive. I'm going to ask the question one more time. 6 A. What is intersetting is that it - no document does say that she can use my work product on another case. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product on here case. 9 MY. SHAMES: 0. Where - is that sentence that you just referenced: "After becoming Pro Se, I retained Mr. Clark as my Consultant," is that sentence a violation of your work product - a use of your work product? Sory. 1 0. Where due that my information, my work product on here case. 1 0. Where due that my information, my work product on here case. 7 A. Lot messe if I can make it a lift bit it more clear for coursel to understand. 1 0. Where due that suggests she has permission to use it on any other case. 1 | 5 | | 5 | |
| 7 unresponsive. I'm going to ask the question one more time. 7 A. What is interesting is that it – no document does say that she can use my work product an another case. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product on her case. 10 Q. Where - is hat sentence at violation of your work product - a subs of your work product. 0 What is interesting is that it – no document does say that she can use my work product on her case. 11 Q. Where - is hat sentence at violation of your work product. 0. What is interesting is that it – use do your work product. 12 Clark as my Consultant. This that sentence at violation of the violation of violation of violation of violation of the violation of the violation of violatin of violation of violation of violation of vi | | MR. SHAMES: I move to strike that answer as | | · - |
| 8 time. a 9 BY MR, SHAMES: | | | | - |
| 9 BY MR. SHAMES: case. She paid me to use that, my information, my work product "A first becoming Pro Se, I retained Mr. 12 Clark as my Consultant," is that sentence a violation of your work product - Ner case. 0. Where does it say that? 14 A. Let me see if 1 can make it a little bit more clear for counsel to understand. 11 16 From that day forward that sentence: Ws. Betts retained Mr. Clark as her consultant. From that day forward that sentence: Ws. Betts retained Mr. Clark as her consultant. From that day forward is your work product? A. Let me see if 1 can make it a little bit more clear for words i your work product. 16 O. What I'm asking you is: Is there a document that says that any information that you gave her that that says that any information that you gave her that that says that any information that you gave her that that says that any information that you gave her that that says that any information that you gave her that that says that? 20 Nokay. Is there anything in that paragraph that paragraph that references to something hat you to'd her. 22 3 A. According to the set paragraph – next page. I asky you to review that and ask – and point out to me references to something that you to'd her. 3 4 A. Clark So to the ret paragraph – next page. I asky you to review that and sk – and point out to me references to something that you to'd her. 3 5 A. According to the next paragraph – next page. I asky you toreview that and sk – and point out to me references to something t | | | 1 | - |
| 10 Q. Where - is that sentence that you just 11 referenced: "After becoming Pro Se, I retained Mr. 12 Clark as my Consultant," is that sentence a violation of 13 your work product - a use of your work product? Sorry. 14 Let me see if lar anaker ia a little bit more 15 clear for counsel to understand. 16 From that day forward that sentence: Ms. Betts 17 references: something she knows about the case from that 10 Q. So anything is he knows about the case from that 17 A. That she learned from mey yes. 20 O. Kay, Is there anything in that paragraph that 17 references something the learned from you? Is there 21 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 22 Q. Uet's go to the next paragraph - next page. I 23 ask you to review that and sk - and point out to me 24 references to something that you told her. 31 ask you to review that and sk - and point out to me 42 clear go to the next paragraph - next page. I 32 ask you to review that and sk - and point out to me 41 references to something that you told her. 42 | - | | 1 | |
| 11 reference: "After becoming Pro Se, I related Mr. 12 Clark as my Consultant," is that sentence a violation of your work product - a use of your work product? Sorry. 14 A. Let me see if I can make it a little bit more 15 clear for counsel to understand. 16 From that day forward that sentence: Ms. Betts 17 retained Mr. Clark as her consultant. From that day 18 forward al information was his work product. 19 A. That see learned from me, yes. 20 O. Okay. Is there anything in that paragraph that references to something she learned from you? Is there anything in that paragraph? 21 A. Cacording to these specific words, no, she did 22 O. Okay. Is there anything in that paragraph? 23 A. Cacording to the next paragraph – next page. I ask you to review that and ask – and point out to me references to something that you told her. 3 A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of the remarksion line evidence in TL637 would be for your expert advice for a supporting Declaration." 3 The reserve Evidence, sin the server with a mither that SDCAN would pay for my work product. 3 The reserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and the request continue working. There would have hat to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN | - | | | |
| 12 Clark as my Consultant," is that sentence a violation of your work product? Sory. 12 A. There is no document that suggests she has permission to use it on any other case. It's what's not in writing is what's key. 13 your work product - a use of your work product? Sory. 13 14 A. Lat mo see if I can make it a little bit more clear for counsel to understand. 13 15 references for counsel to understand. 16 16 From that day forward that sentence: MS. Betts for work product, product? 16 17 A. So anything she knows about the case from that day for work product, product? 0. What is key. 17 A. Tat she learned from me, yes. 0. What is here a document that suggests whe has a many information that you gave her that asy shat any information that you gave her that ase shat any information that you gave her that ase shat any information that you gave her that ase shat any information that you gave her that ase shat any information that you gave her that ase shat any information tay is there a document that says that any information tay is there a document that asys that any information tay is there a document that says that any information was his work product. 16 N. K. SHAMES: 20 A. Kres the document that docart work product. 17 A. Carding to these specific words, no, she did 21 A. Kres the document that suggest as the understanding of the parties work product. 16 A. A | | | | - |
| 13 your work product - a use of your work product? Sorry. 13 permission to use it on any other case. It's what's not in writing is what's key. 14 A. Let me see if I can make it a little bit more clear for counsel to understand. 14 in writing is what's key. 16 From that day forward that sentence: Ms. Betts forward all information was his work product, period. 16 Mather as the consultant. From that day forward is your work product? 17 17 A. That she learned from me, yes. 0. What I'm asking you is: Is there a document that asys that any information that you gave her that that says that any information that you gave her that that says that? 18 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 18 19 A. According to the next paragraph - next page. I ask you to review that and ask - and point out to me references to something that you do ther. 3 2 Q. Let's go to the next paragraph - next page. I ask you to review that and ask - and point out to me references to something that you do ther. 3 So there is plenty of documents contained in these - in what I gave you today that looks at the understanding of the parties over a period of time. And the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN would pay for my work product. 2 0. Let's go to the next paragraph - next page. I ask you to review that and ask - and point out to me references to something the vidence and ther from me, well as the veris a learned to more references to something the vidence and there | | 0 | 1 | |
| 14 A. Let me see if I can make it a little bit more clear for counsel to understand. 14 in writing is what's key. 15 clear for counsel to understand. MR. SHAMES: Okay. I am going to strike your answer as unresponsive. 16 From that day forward that sentence: Ms. Betts retained Mr. Clark as her consultant. From that day forward all information was his work product. MR. SHAMES: WIR. SHAMES: 16 A. that she learned from me, yes. 0. Okay. Is there anything in that paragraph that areferences something she learned from you? Is there anything in that paragraph? 14 If the document that asys that? 25 A. According to the ses specific words, no, she did 23 A. If she document that asys that? 16 not. Page 225 Page 227 1 not. Subrei is plenty of documents contained in the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN destroyed by this construction," she learned that from me. 1 SDCAN would pay for my work product and she would pay torit. 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's EX Parte Notice and the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN destroyed by this construction," she learned that from me. 1 So there is plenty of documents contained in the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN document that is SDCAN. One in the same. 1 9 Work product. 9 So it's the actions of the parties that domonstrates wh | | | | |
| 15 Image: Character Construction of the parties of the partis of the parties of the parties of the parties of the parties of | | | | |
| 16 From that day forward is y forward is your any intermetion: was his work product, period. 16 answer as unresponsive. 17 answer as unresponsive. 17 BY MR. SHAMES: 17 A. That she learned from way. 17 BY MR. SHAMES: 18 A. That she learned from way. 18 17 19 A. That she learned from way. 18 18 21 A. That she learned from you? Is there anything in that paragraph? 18 She had paid for - okay - is not able to be used for any other purpose than the civil case? Is there a document that doesn't exist that doesn't exist that doesn't exist that doesn't allow her to do it. That's the evidence, sir. 25 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 25 10 D. Let's go to the next paragraph - next page. I ask you to review that and ask - and point out to me references to something that you told her. 1 4 A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of the transmission line evidence in TL637 would be destroyed by this construction," she learned that from me. 1 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and the form me for the preservation of evidence came from me. 1 11 So there is plenty of documents contained in therequest to continue working. The request that SDCAN doesn't pay, she will - or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she will. < | | | | |
| 17 retained Mr. Clark as her consultant. From that day 17 BY MR. SHAMES: 19 0. So anything she knows about the case from that 0. What I'm asking you is: Is there a document 19 0. So anything is the learned from me, yes. 0. Kay. Is there anything in that paragraph that 17 references something she learned from you? Is there anything in that paragraph? 14 20 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 23 21 not. 23 23 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 15 24 ask you to review that and ask – and point out to me 16 26 A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of 16 27 not. 3 So there is plenty of document scontained in 28 A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of 16 the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN 3 me. "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 9 So here a fully aware that in order to use my 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 9 So is the actions of the parties that 10 porting Declaration." A. I hat declaration, supporting declaration.to 9 So is the acti | | | | |
| 18 forward all information was his work product, period. 0. So anything she knows about the case from that 19 day forward is your work product? 21 A. That she learned from me, yes. 0. Okay. Is there anything in that paragraph that 22 A. That she learned from you? Is there anything in that paragraph? 3. A According to these specific words, no, she did 23 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 25 4 A. Cording to the ext paragraph - next page. I ask you to review that and ask - and point out to me references to something that you told her. 1 3 A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of the transmission line evidence in LLS37 would be destroyed by this construction," she learned that from me. 1 3 Mil information associated with how - what needide to be preserved, she is not an electrical engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained from me for the preservation of evidence came from me. 1 3 A. Ves. 0. Well, let's - hold on. Stop. Let me ask you about that. 13 3 A. Yes. 20 14 14 4 A. Yes. 25 3. Yes. | | - | | • |
| 19 Q. So anything she knows about the case from that day forward is your work product? 1 A that she learned from me, yes. 21 A. That she learned from me, yes. 2 0. Okay Is there anything in that paragraph that references something she learned from you? Is there anything in that paragraph? 2 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 23 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 2 A. It's the document that doesn't axist that doesn't allow her to do it. That's the evidence, sir. 24 0. Let's go to the next paragraph – next page. I ask you to review that and ask – and point out to me references to something that you told her. 1 SDCAN would pay for my work product and she would pay for it. 3 ask you to review that and ask – and point out to me references to something that you told her. 1 So there is plenty of documents contained in the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN work product, SDCAN doesn't pay, she will. 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and text porting Declaration." 9 So she was fully aware that in order to use my work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same. 11 Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration. 0. Is it your understanding of the parties were. 12 All information associated with how – what needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical enginee | | - | | |
| 20 day forward is your work product? 20 she had paid for okay is not able to be used for any other purpose than the civil case? Is there a differences something she learned from you? Is there anything in that paragraph that references something the tearned from you? Is there anything in that paragraph? 20 she had paid for okay is not able to be used for any other purpose than the civil case? Is there a differences is commenting that paragraph? 21 A. Coording to these specific words, no, she did 21 A. It's the document that says that? 25 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 22 A. It's the document that says that? 26 Page 225 Page 227 1 not. Page 225 Page 227 1 not. So there is plenty of documents contained in the requesting of the parties over a period of time. And the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN desirt pay, she will. 1 2 That declaration, "she learned that from me. 1 So there is plenty of documents that SDCAN desirt pay, she will. 3 a supporting Declaration." So she was fully aware that in order to use my work product. 1 3 A. That be clearation, supporting declaration to which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for your expent advice and you provide that expert advice for any other purpose other than the case, event hough sometimes they were involved with the same lawyer | | | | |
| 21 A. That she learned from me, yes. 21 any other purpose than the civil case? Is there a document that asys that? 22 Q. Okay. Is there anything in that paragraph that anything in that paragraph? 23 A. It's the document that doesn't exist that doesn't exist that doesn't allow her to do it. That's the evidence, sir. 24 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 23 A. It's the document that doesn't exist that doesn't exist that doesn't exist that doesn't allow her to do it. That's the evidence, sir. 25 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 24 A. It's the document that doesn't exist that d | | | | |
| 22 Q. Okay. Is there anything in that paragraph that references something she learned from you? Is there anything in that paragraph? 22 document that says that? 25 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 24 A. Erds any thing in that paragraph? 25 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 25 A. Brain any the paragraph? 26 1 not. 25 27 not. 20 20 28 22 Page 225 29 20 Page 227 20 20 20 21 not. 20 20 22 3 20 20 3 ask you to review that and ask - and point out to me references to something that you told her. 3 30 4 A. Erst regularities and Mr. Clark propared a plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and me. 7 30 30 7 Berbarde Application for Preliminary Injunction to Preliminary Injunction to Preliminary Injunction to Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration." 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30< | | | - | |
| 23 references something she learned from you? is there anything in that paragraph? 23 A. It's the document that doesn't exist that doesn't exist that doesn't exist that doesn't allow her to do it. That's the evidence, sir. 25 A. According to these specific words, no, she did 23 A. It's the document that doesn't exist that thif for the exist that does | | | | |
| 24 anything in that paragraph? 24 doesn't allow her to do it. That's the evidence, sir. 25 A According to these specific words, no, she did Page 225 Page 227 1 not. 2 3 2 0. Let's go to the next paragraph - next page. I ask you to review that and ask - and point out to me references to something that you told her. 1 SDCAN would pay for my work product and she would pay for it. 3 ask you to review that and ask - and point out to me references to something that all of the transmission line evidence in TL537 would be destroyed by this construction," she learned that from me. 1 SDCAN would pay for my work product and she would pay for it. 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and me. 1 So there is plenty of documents contained in the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN will - or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she will. 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and the request to be preserved, she is not an electrical a supporting Declaration." 9 So it's the actions of the parties that demonstrates what the understandings of the parties that needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained for the preservation of evidence came from me. So it's the actions of the parties that demonstrates what the client may not use your expert advice for any other purpose other than for the specific purpose that you gave them? 11 That is my wo | | | | |
| 25 A According to these specific words, no, she did 25 As well as her verbal testimony with me agreeing that 26 A According to these specific words, no, she did 25 As well as her verbal testimony with me agreeing that 27 not. 28 Page 225 Page 227 1 not. 1 SDCAN would pay for my work product and she would pay for it. SDCAN would pay for my work product and she would pay for it. 3 ask you to review that and ask – and point out to me references to something that you told her. 1 So there is plenty of documents contained in these – in what I gave you today that looks at the understanding of the parties over a period of time. And the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN doesn't pay, she will. 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's EX Parte Notice and me. 9 So she was fully aware that in order to use my work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same. So it's the actions of the parties that demonstrates what the understandings of the parties ware. 11 Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared and the reservation of evidence carme from the same. So it's the actions of the parties that demonstrates what the understandings of the parties ware. 12 a. Well, let's – hold on. Stop. Let me ask you about that. 18 So it's the actions of the parties that declaration, supporting declaration to which | | | | |
| Page 225Page 2271not.0. Let's go to the next paragraph next page. I ask you to review that and ask and point out to me references to something that you told her.1SDCAN would pay for my work product and she would pay for it.3A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of the transmission line evidence in TL637 would be destroyed by this construction," she learned that from me.3So there is plenty of documents contained in these in what I gave you today that looks at the understanding of the parties over a period of time. And the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN will or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she will.9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and Ex Parte Application for Preliminary Injunction to Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration."So she was full aware that in order to use my work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.13All information associated with how what needed to be preservation of evidence came from me. That is my work product.3So it's the actions of the parties were.16Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you about that.0Is it your understanding that if a client pays you for your expert advice for any other purpose other than for the specific purpose that you gave them?12A. Yes.1Is were had denty of cases in my career where there has been multiple defendants, and each specific defendant and people involved with the case, even though sometimes they were involved with the case, even though sometimes they were involved with the same lawy | | | | |
| 1 not. 2 Q. Let's go to the next paragraph next page. I 3 ask you to review that and ask and point out to me 4 references to something that you told her. 5 A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of 6 the transmission line evidence in TL637 would be 7 destroyed by this construction," she learned that from 8 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 11 So the was fully aware that in order to use my 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 11 Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared 12 a supporting Declaration." 13 All information associated with how what 14 needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical 15 engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained 16 for that is my work product. 17 Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you 18 Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you 19 about that. 20 That declara | 25 | A. According to these specific words, no, she did | 25 | As well as her verbal testimony with me agreeing that |
| 1 not. 2 Q. Let's go to the next paragraph next page. I 3 ask you to review that and ask and point out to me 4 references to something that you told her. 5 A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of 6 the transmission line evidence in TL637 would be 7 destroyed by this construction," she learned that from 8 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 9 "I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 11 So there is plenty of documents contained in 12 a supporting Declaration." 13 All information associated with how what 14 needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical 15 engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained 16 for that is my work product. 17 That is my work product. 18 Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you 19 about that. 20 Kes. 21 A tes. 22 A. Yes. 23 A yes. 24 Q. So y | | Paga 225 | | Paga 207 |
| 2Q. Let's go to the next paragraph next page. I3ask you to review that and ask and point out to me3ask you to review that and ask and point out to me7So there is plenty of documents contained in4treferences to something that you told her.3So there is plenty of documents contained in5A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of4these - in what I gave you today that looks at the6the transmission line evidence in TL637 would be6the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN7destroyed by this construction," she learned that from7will - or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she8"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and7So she was fully aware that in order to use my9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and7Work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a10Ex Parte Application for Preliminary Injunction to7So she was fully aware that in order to use my11Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared11So here actions of the parties that12a supporting Declaration."13So it's the actions of the parties that14needed to be preservation of evidence came from me.16Q. Is it your understandings of the parties17That is my work product.20Is it your understanding that if a client pays18Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask youadvice to a client in writing, that the client may not19about that.20So you were paid for that? <td></td> <td>raye 220</td> <td></td> <td>raye 221</td> | | raye 220 | | raye 221 |
| 2Q. Let's go to the next paragraph next page. I3ask you to review that and ask and point out to me3ask you to review that and ask and point out to me7So there is plenty of documents contained in4treferences to something that you told her.3So there is plenty of documents contained in5A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of4these - in what I gave you today that looks at the6the transmission line evidence in TL637 would be6the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN7destroyed by this construction," she learned that from7will - or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she8"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and7So she was fully aware that in order to use my9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and7Work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a10Ex Parte Application for Preliminary Injunction to7So she was fully aware that in order to use my11Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared11So here actions of the parties that12a supporting Declaration."13So it's the actions of the parties that14needed to be preservation of evidence came from me.16Q. Is it your understandings of the parties17That is my work product.20Is it your understanding that if a client pays18Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask youadvice to a client in writing, that the client may not19about that.20So you were paid for that? <td>1</td> <td>not.</td> <td>1</td> <td>SDCAN would pay for my work product and she would pay</td> | 1 | not. | 1 | SDCAN would pay for my work product and she would pay |
| 3ask you to review that and ask and point out to me references to something that you told her.3So there is plenty of documents contained in these - in what I gave you today that looks at the understanding of the parties over a period of time. And the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN will or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she will.9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and me.9So there is plenty of documents contained in these - in what I gave you today that looks at the understanding of the parties over a period of time. And the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN will or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she will.9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and the request to continue working. The request to a commitment that if SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.11Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration."913All information associated with how what needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained from me for the preservation of evidence came from me. That is my work product.1014Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you about that.1120That declaration, supporting declaration to which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that?2123A. Yes.2224Q. So you were paid for that?2325A. Yes.2425A. Yes.2526A. Yes.25 | | | | |
| 4references to something that you told her.4these - in what I gave you today that looks at the5A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all ofthe transmission line evidence in TL637 would bethe request to continue working. The request that SDCAN7destroyed by this construction," she learned that from7will - or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she8me.9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and9So she was fully aware that in order to use my9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and9So she was fully aware that in order to use my10Ex Parte Application for Preliminary Injunction to10So she was fully aware that in order to use my11Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared11so she was fully aware that in order to use my12a supporting Declaration."10So it's the actions of the parties that14needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical1115engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained1516from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.1617That is my work product.1718Q. Well, let's - hold on. Stop. Let me ask you1819about that.1920That declaration, supporting declaration to1019which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you2121which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you2122for that?2323A. Yes.24 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> | | | | |
| 5A. Starting with line 1: "Realizing that all of the transmission line evidence in TL637 would be destroyed by this construction," she learned that from me.5understanding of the parties over a period of time. And the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN will – or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she will.9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and me.9So she was fully aware that in order to use my work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.10Ex Parte Application for Preliminary Injunction to a supporting Declaration."10So she was fully aware that in order to use my work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.11Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration."13So it's the actions of the parties that demonstrates what the understanding of the parties to it's the actions of the parties that demonstrates what the understanding that if a client pays you for your expert advice and you provide that expert advice to a client in writing, that the client may not use your expert advice for any other purpose other than of the specific purpose that you gave them?11That declaration, supporting declaration to which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that?1612A. Yes.2123A. Yes.2224Q. So you were paid for that?2325A. Yes.2425A. Yes.25 | | | 1 | |
| 6the transmission line evidence in TL637 would be destroyed by this construction," she learned that from me.6the request to continue working. The request that SDCAN will or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she will.9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration."9So she was fully aware that in order to use my work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.13All information associated with how what needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.16Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays you for your expert advice and you provide that expert advice to a client in writing, that the client may not use your expert advice for any other purpose other than for the specific purpose that you gave them?10That declaration, supporting declaration to about that.20A. Yes.21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you 2221A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where there has been multiple defendants, and each specific 2324Q. So you were paid for that?2425A. Yes.25 | | | | |
| 7destroyed by this construction," she learned that from me.7will or a commitment that if SDCAN doesn't pay, she will.9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and 109So she was fully aware that in order to use my work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.11Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration."10So she was fully aware that in order to use my work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.13All information associated with how what needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.16Gemonstrates what the understandings of the parties were.16from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.16Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays you for your expert advice and you provide that expert advice to a client in writing, that the client may not use your expert advice for any other purpose other than for the specific purpose that you gave them?20That declaration, supporting declaration to which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that?21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where there has been multiple defendants, and each specific defendant and people involved with the same lawyers, they would give me a separate retainer for the separate23A. Yes.25A. Yes.25 | - | | 1 | |
| 8me.8will.9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and9So she was fully aware that in order to use my10Ex Parte Application for Preliminary Injunction to10Nork product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a11Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared10Nork product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a12a supporting Declaration."10Nork product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a13All information associated with how what13So it's the actions of the parties that14needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical14demostrates what the understandings of the parties15engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained15were.16from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.17you for your expert advice and you provide that expert18Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you18advice to a client in writing, that the client may not19about that.19use your expert advice for any other purpose other than20That declaration, supporting declaration to21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where22for that?23A. Yes.2424Q. So you were paid for that?242525A. Yes.25So you were paid for that?2426M. Yes.25So yo | - | | 1 | |
| 9"I prepared a Plaintiff's Ex Parte Notice and Ex Parte Application for Preliminary Injunction to Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration."9So she was fully aware that in order to use my work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.13All information associated with how what needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.13So it's the actions of the parties that demonstrates what the understandings of the parties were.16from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.16Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays you for your expert advice and you provide that expert advice to a client in writing, that the client may not use your expert advice for any other purpose other than for the specific purpose that you gave them?20That declaration, supporting declaration to which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that?21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where there has been multiple defendants, and each specific defendant and people involved with the case, even though sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | | | |
| 10Ex Parte Application for Preliminary Injunction to Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration."10work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.13All information associated with how what needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.10work product, SDCAN, there would have had to have been a retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.16from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.1113So it's the actions of the parties that demonstrates what the understandings of the parties17That is my work product.10Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays you for your expert advice and you provide that expert advice to a client in writing, that the client may not use your expert advice for any other purpose other than for the specific purpose that you gave them?10That declaration, supporting declaration to which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that?A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where there has been multiple defendants, and each specific defendant and people involved with the case, even though sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | | 1 | |
| 11Preserve Evidence, with exhibits and Mr. Clark prepared a supporting Declaration."11retainer either by her or by you or SDCAN. One in the same.13All information associated with how what needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.13So it's the actions of the parties that demonstrates what the understandings of the parties were.16from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.16Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays you for your expert advice and you provide that expert advice to a client in writing, that the client may not19about that.19use your expert advice for any other purpose other than for the specific purpose that you gave them?21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that?21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where there has been multiple defendants, and each specific defendant and people involved with the case, even though sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they would give me a separate retainer for the separate | - | | | - |
| 12a supporting Declaration."12same.13All information associated with how what13So it's the actions of the parties that14needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical14demonstrates what the understandings of the parties15engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained15were.16from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.16Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays17That is my work product.17you for your expert advice and you provide that expert18Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you18advice to a client in writing, that the client may not19about that.19use your expert advice for any other purpose other than20That declaration, supporting declaration to20for the specific purpose that you gave them?21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where23A. Yes.23A. Yes.24Q. So you were paid for that?2425A. Yes.2526A. Yes.2527A. Yes.2528Yes.25 | | | | • |
| 13All information associated with how what13So it's the actions of the parties that14needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical13So it's the actions of the parties that15engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained14demonstrates what the understandings of the parties16from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.16Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays17That is my work product.16Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays18Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you18advice to a client in writing, that the client may not19about that.19use your expert advice for any other purpose other than20That declaration, supporting declaration to10for the specific purpose that you gave them?21A. Yes.21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where23A. Yes.24Q. So you were paid for that?2425A. Yes.25A. Yes.2525A. Yes.25would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | | | |
| 14needed to be preserved, she is not an electrical engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained from me for the preservation of evidence came from me. That is my work product.14demonstrates what the understandings of the parties were.17That is my work product.16Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays you for your expert advice and you provide that expert advice to a client in writing, that the client may not use your expert advice for any other purpose other than for the specific purpose that you gave them?20That declaration, supporting declaration to which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that?1423A. Yes.2124Q. So you were paid for that?2425A. Yes.2425A. Yes.2526A. Yes.2527A. Yes.2528A. Yes.2529Would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | | | |
| engineer, she didn't know. All information she obtained from me for the preservation of evidence came from me. That is my work product. Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you about that. That declaration, supporting declaration to which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that? A. Yes. So you were paid for that? So you we | | | | - |
| 16from me for the preservation of evidence came from me.16Q. Is it your understanding that if a client pays17That is my work product.16Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you17you for your expert advice and you provide that expert18Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you18advice to a client in writing, that the client may not19about that.19use your expert advice for any other purpose other than20That declaration, supporting declaration to10for the specific purpose that you gave them?21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where23A. Yes.23A. Yes.24Q. So you were paid for that?242425A. Yes.25would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | - | | . . |
| 17That is my work product.17you for your expert advice and you provide that expert18Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you17you for your expert advice and you provide that expert19about that.18advice to a client in writing, that the client may not20That declaration, supporting declaration to19use your expert advice for any other purpose other than20That declaration, supporting declaration to20for the specific purpose that you gave them?21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where23A. Yes.23defendant and people involved with the case, even though24Q. So you were paid for that?24sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they25A. Yes.25would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | - | | |
| 18Q. Well, let's hold on. Stop. Let me ask you18advice to a client in writing, that the client may not19about that.19use your expert advice for any other purpose other than20That declaration, supporting declaration to20for the specific purpose that you gave them?21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where23A. Yes.22there has been multiple defendants, and each specific24Q. So you were paid for that?24sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they25A. Yes.25would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | - | 1 | |
| 19about that.19use your expert advice for any other purpose other than20That declaration, supporting declaration to20for the specific purpose that you gave them?21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where22for that?22there has been multiple defendants, and each specific23A. Yes.23defendant and people involved with the case, even though24Q. So you were paid for that?24sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they25A. Yes.25would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | | 1 | |
| 20That declaration, supporting declaration to which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that?20for the specific purpose that you gave them?21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you for that?21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where there has been multiple defendants, and each specific 2323A. Yes.23defendant and people involved with the case, even though sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they 2524Q. So you were paid for that?2425A. Yes.25 | | | | C |
| 21which you're referring to, isn't it true she paid you21A. I have had plenty of cases in my career where22for that?22there has been multiple defendants, and each specific23A. Yes.23defendant and people involved with the case, even though24Q. So you were paid for that?2425A. Yes.25 | | | 1 | |
| 22for that?22there has been multiple defendants, and each specific23A. Yes.23defendant and people involved with the case, even though24Q. So you were paid for that?24sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they25A. Yes.25 | | | | |
| 23A. Yes.23defendant and people involved with the case, even though24Q. So you were paid for that?24sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they25A. Yes.25would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | | | |
| 24Q. So you were paid for that?24sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they25A. Yes.25would give me a separate retainer for the separate | | | | |
| 25 A. Yes. 25 would give me a separate retainer for the separate | 22 | A 1/ | 23 | defendant and people involved with the case. even though |
| | | | | |
| Page 226 Page 228 | | Q. So you were paid for that? | | |
| Page 226 Page 228 | 24 | Q. So you were paid for that? | 24 | sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they |
| | 24 | Q. So you were paid for that?A. Yes. | 24 | sometimes they were involved with the same lawyers, they would give me a separate retainer for the separate |

57 (Pages 225 to 228)

| 4 | amount of work. I have noted barback in muchting | 1 | admissible discovery |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | amount of work. I have never had somebody in my entire | 1 | admissible discovery. |
| 2 | career and I've done a lot of cases utilize my | 2 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 3 | work product on one case and turn around and basically | 3 | Q. All right. Going back to a previous |
| 4 | sell it for their own purpose to make money on something | 4 | question strike that. |
| 5 | else. It has never happened. | 5 | I want to refer you to line 8 of the document |
| 6 | Q. Let me give you a hypothetical. So Ms. Betts | 6 | that's been identified as Exhibit 9. |
| 7 | takes this declaration that you prepared and what she | 7 | A. I'm sorry? |
| 8 | paid for, and she goes to the newspapers and she says | 8 | Q. Page 7, line 8. She references photo TL637. |
| 9 | makes a statement to the newspaper and uses that | 9 | Is photograph TL637 your work product? |
| 10 | declaration to support her position publicly. Would | 10 | A. Yes. |
| 11 | that be, in your mind, an inappropriate use of your work | 11 | Q. You took the picture? |
| 12 | product? | 12 | A. No. I directed Ms. Betts on what picture to |
| 13 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to object | 13 | take and the and the purpose of needing the picture |
| 14 | as the question is a hypothetical question. It has | 14 | and what the evidence showed. She did not know. |
| 15 | nothing to do with stating any facts in this case. And | 15 | Q. So she took this picture at your direction? |
| 16 | I'm going to direct the client, Mr. Clark, not to answer | 16 | A. Yes, because she wanted to she is the |
| 17 | hypothetical questions. | 17 | attorney that I'm working for. She wanted to maintain |
| 18 | If counsel has a question for this case he | 18 | custody and control of the pictures and not have me do |
| 19 | would like to put this is not an expert testimony. | 19 | it. |
| 20 | This is a percipient witness. If he has facts he would | 20 | Q. And your position is that because you directed |
| 21 | like to put in front of the witness and ask specific | 21 | her to take the picture, even though she took it that's |
| 22 | questions, please feel free to do so. But he is not | 22 | your work product? |
| 23 | going to answer hypothetical questions in order to allow | 23 | A. Yes, because she would not have known to take |
| 24 | him to create a story. | 24 | those pictures had I not been there to direct her. |
| 25 | \\\ | 25 | Q. Can you quantify, as you sit here today, how |
| | Page 229 | | Page 231 |
| _ | | | |
| 1 | BY MR. SHAMES: | 1 | much time it took you, effort, in terms of hours it took |
| 2 | Q. All right. So let me understand this. You | 2 | you to give Ms. Betts the guidance about which about |
| 3 | will not you are refusing to answer that question. | 3 | taking that picture specifically TL637? How much work |
| 4 | Is that correct? | 4 | did you have to put into letting her know which picture |
| 5 | MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, he is not going to | 5 | to take? |
| 6 | ands a hypothetical question that only you know what | 6 | A. Well, TL637 that's not just one. That's a |
| 7 | you're looking for. | 7 | bunch of poles. And there are several evidences. |
| 8 | If you have facts that you want to put in front | 8 | On this particular let me think about it. I |
| 9 | of Mr. Clark that suggest something about this case that | 9 | have to figure out what day this. |
| 10 | you want him to ask, feel free. But you're asking Mr. | 10 | Q. Remember, I'm referring to photograph, not |
| 11 | Clark a hypothetical question, and he is not in a | 11 | photographs, photograph TL637. |
| 12 | position to answer a hypothetical question. | 12 | A. Well, I had to accompany her. So I had to |
| 13 | BY MR. SHAMES: | 13 | drive down from Huntington Beach and go with her to |
| 14 | Q. So your position and I may be speaking to | 14 | this. I'm not sure what day was this? On March |
| 15 | Mr. Clark's attorney at this point that Mr. Clark | 15 | So this is the day that SDG&E agreed to set up |
| 16 | will not answer that hypothetical nor any hypothetical | 16 | a time for myself and Mr. Clark to view and photograph |
| 17 | that I pose to him in this line of questioning; is that | 17 | TL637. So that is multiple photographs. |
| 18 | correct? | 18 | The TL637 and obviously you don't know what |
| 19 | MR. CLARK: I think that's a fair statement. | 19 | that is so I'll share it with you. TL637 is a |
| 20 | Because I don't think as a percipient witness he is | 20 | transmission line that has a lot of poles on it. |
| 21 | required to answer hypothetical questions. | 21 | So this particular date Ms. Betts and I met |
| 22 | If you have a document or something you want to | 22 | with Larry Davis of SDG&E and drove up and down this |
| 23 | put in front of Mr. Clark that's the purpose of this | 23 | power line photographing the evidence of what was still |
| 24 | deposition, to find out the facts of this case. And | 24 | there, by the way, this many years later. So there were |
| 25 | hypothetical questions are not calculated to lead to | 25 | many photographs taken that day. We spent the better |
| | Page 230 | | Page 232 |

58 (Pages 229 to 232)

| $\begin{array}{c}1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\23\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\9\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array}$ | I mean we met, if I recall, pretty early in the morning and we spent the better part of a day taking these photographs. So there was a lot of photographs taken. It's not one. Q. Isn't it true that photograph TL637 is contained in your book, "Circle the Wagons"? A. Not all the photographs that we took this day. We took a lot of photographs that are not contained in my book. My book was published prior to this. We took a lot of other photographs. And I showed her additional evidence out that there we found while we were out there. So like I indicated earlier, all the information that she learned from me that was not contained in my book is private information. And she used it. MR. SHAMES: I am going to move to strike that answer as unresponsive. I'm going to ask the question again. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Isn't it true that TL637, the photograph that we've been talking about, is contained in your book "Circle the Wagons"? True or false? MR. CLARK: For Mr. Clark, I'm going to strike | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. What line are you looking at? Q. Lines 12 and 13. A. On page 7? Q. Page 11. A. Oh, now you switched on me. Okay. Q. It starts with: "It is my understanding that Mr. Clark believed the lack of insulators with this down guy design was causing phase to ground faults." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Isn't it true that your assertion to that effect is contained in your book "Circle the Wagons"? A. I know the evidence of arcing is contained and I identified several design issues that could have solved this problem and kept it from happening. I don't when you say this document under line 12: "It is my understanding that Mr. Clark believed the lack of insulators with this down guy design was causing phase to ground faults and arcing, her putting in the "lack of insulators" is, I think, either a misstatement or I am not sure she understood what she was saying there. I am thinking if she I'm not sure what she is saying there. Because I shared with Ms. Betts, and I |
|---|--|--|--|
| 25 | as stating facts that are not in evidence. | 25 | think what she was trying to say is that there were |
| | Page 233 | | Page 235 |
| 1 | THE WITNESS: So I am going to say false | 1 | several design modifications that could have presented |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 24 25 | because you're making a false statement. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. There is no statement. It is a question. Is TL637 contained in the book? A. You referred to in your question as TL637 photograph like it's singular that we've been talking about. And I just clarified it for you because you don't understand that. That's a whole lot of poles involved so there a lot of photographs. Those photographs that we took that day are not contained my book. Q. So none of these photographs contained in photograph TL637 can be found in your book? A. The pictures that we took that day are not contained in my book. Q. Are any of those pictures contained on your website? A. No. Q. Ms. Betts I'm sorry. At line 12 on that same page Ms. Betts makes a statement that it is her understanding that you "believed the lack of insulators with this down guy design was causing phase to ground faults and arcing." Do you see that testimony? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 | this. And we both agreed, once I have explained it to her, that was the case. And one of those, which she says "lack of insulators," it's it is what they call a down guy insulator, which is not normally used on a 69 KB line. However it could be that wasn't my focus as the reason. Although it could be an alternative, if that's makes sense. So I just think she misspoke there a little bit. Q. You still haven't answered my question. Isn't this issue regarding the down guy design and how it caused phase to ground faults, isn't that contained in your book and explained in your book? A. No, it's not. Q. And not explained on your website either? A. No. Q. In fact, you don't reference "down guy design" at all in your website, do you? A. Yes, I do. Q. Oh, you do? A. Yes, but since you don't really know what you're asking, and you're asking about if it caused phase to ground faults, is just something from somebody that doesn't know what they're asking. |

59 (Pages 233 to 236)

| 1 | Because that's what this entire case that Ms. Betts that | 1 | Q. All right. |
|----|--|----|--|
| 2 | I worked on is about. | 2 | A at the same time you're asking questions |
| 3 | Q. I am not asking. I'm referring to this | 3 | that are abrasive, and you're trying to manipulate a |
| 4 | testimony. | 4 | document and ask very specific questions that are trying |
| 5 | A. That's not my testimony. | 5 | to misconstrue what this document means and what the |
| 6 | Q. Yes. Okay. | 6 | intent was and what the work product was. So as long |
| 7 | A. So you're asking me to interpret | 7 | you keep trying to do that and ask the same question |
| 8 | Q. No. What you're saying and I want to make | 8 | over and over and over again, I'm going to give you the |
| 9 | sure it's clear is that whatever is contained here is | 9 | same answer. |
| 10 | not accurate; that's not your testimony? | 10 | MR. MONSON: Mr. Clark, he is not being abusive |
| 11 | MR. CLARK: I'm going to object as it misstates | 11 | at all. He is asking you very simple questions that |
| 12 | facts not in evidence. For Mr. Clark, in that this | 12 | require very simple answers. And you continue to |
| 13 | one sentence, Mr. Clark is pointing out that there was | 13 | interject speaking objections, which are totally |
| 14 | an error made. I understand what she was trying to do, | 14 | improper. |
| 15 | but there is a mistake. | 15 | So could you please just object to a question, |
| 16 | This document is hundreds of pages long and | 16 | state your simple objection, relevancy or whatever it |
| 17 | you're trying to wrap everything up in one question and | 17 | is. You don't need to go into long sentences. And then |
| 18 | everything in this book and everything in this document. | 18 | ask your client to respond to the question. |
| 19 | And that's not the case. So you're trying so I'm | 19 | THE WITNESS: I will do the best I can. |
| 20 | going to object on your question for Mr. Clark in that | 20 | MR. MONSON: Thank you. |
| 21 | you're trying to tie him down to a single line item | 21 | THE WITNESS: This is I am not familiar with |
| 22 | here, which is not relevant because it misstates what | 22 | this, so all I can say is I'll do the best I can. |
| 23 | this case is about. There is a mistake on this | 23 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 24 | document. | 24 | Q. All right. Going back to the sentence |
| 25 | 111 | 25 | beginning on line 12, isn't it true that the statement |
| | De | | Dawa 020 |
| | Page 237 | | Page 239 |
| 1 | BY MR. SHAMES: | 1 | there by Ms. Betts in her testimony is not your work |
| 2 | Q. So you | 2 | product because it mischaracterizes what you would |
| 3 | A. That one line item. | 3 | you had been telling her? |
| 4 | Q. That one line item is a mistake? You're saying | 4 | A. No. |
| 5 | that? | 5 | Q. So then I'm to understand that it does not |
| 6 | A. I see what she is trying to say. She didn't | 6 | mischaracterize what you've been telling her? |
| 7 | make it make sense properly. As you didn't ask the | 7 | A. It is your your understanding is correct in |
| 8 | question properly. | 8 | that it does not mischaracterize. Although I will tell |
| 9 | Q. Is that your work product, that sentence? | 9 | you she didn't say what she was trying to say here |
| 10 | A. I didn't approve this writing. That's | 10 | because of the lack of technical ability. |
| 11 | something you have to ask Ms. Betts. | 11 | Q. So is that statement accurate or not? |
| 12 | The concept behind what she was trying to write | 12 | A. I'm going to say I will say based on what |
| 13 | is my work product. She just didn't understand how to | 13 | she was trying to say, yes, her intent was right. But |
| 14 | write it properly, just as you are struggling | 14 | from a technical sense, she made a mistake. |
| 15 | understanding now to ask the right question. | 15 | Q. But just to be clear, it is also your testimony |
| 16 | Q. Okay. I'm going to have to take a moment | 16 | that both on your website and your book you do not have |
| 17 | here to ask you not to make accusations about the my | 17 | this you do not have any discussion that relates to |
| 18 | questions and the quality of the questions or whether I | 18 | this this sentence? |
| 19 | misunderstand or don't understand. That's being | 19 | A. As I sit here today, I don't recall exactly |
| 20 | aggressive. That's inappropriate for depositions. | 20 | what's in my book. So if you would like to put |
| 21 | You're to answer the question and not to judge my | 21 | something in front of me to refresh my memory. I talked |
| 22 | questions or anyone else's questions. | 22 | about a lot of things over the years, and I talked about |
| 23 | Is that clear to you? Do you understand that? | 23 | down guy design. I did not talk about them causing |
| 24 | A. I acknowledge what you just said. And in | 24 | ground fault. That's what this case is about. I talked |
| 25 | response | 25 | about different ways for SDG&E to remedy this. |
| | | 1 | |
| | Page 238 | | Page 240 |

60 (Pages 237 to 240)

| , | | | |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | As far as specifically how I characterize it in | 1 | A. I don't know. I wasn't involved with the |
| 2 | a book that I wrote back in 2008, I think or whatever | 2 | are you talking about in the work that you did? |
| 3 | it was. I haven't read it in probably so many years. I | 3 | Q. In the wildfire case in which SDCAN |
| 4 | can't tell you exactly what is in there, so I am not | 4 | participated. |
| 5 | going to try to pretend to sit here and remember every | 5 | A. Well, I know they considered it because all of |
| 6 | detail that is in the book. | 6 | the information I provided the CPUC ultimately Ms. Betts |
| 7 | MR. MONSON: Mr. Clark, I viewed your video | 7 | sent to me and showed me that even though they didn't |
| 8 | several times. In fact, just yesterday where you have | 8 | state it in their public papers that they received all |
| 9 | the little pole and a couple wires and you start a fire. | 9 | the documents, and which we know they understood it |
| 10 | Isn't that what it's talking about? | 10 | because SDG&E fixed all the problems by putting in steel |
| 11 | THE WITNESS: Well, she is talking about no, | 11 | poles. |
| 12 | that's two different things actually. It's talking | 12 | They actually used a design that we didn't |
| 13 | about down guy design. And, like I indicated, even in | 13 | suggest. They put in steel poles. So Ms. Betts later |
| 14 | the video I talk about some options to remedy that so it | 14 | sent me an e-mail saying: You were right all along, |
| 15 | won't happen. | 15 | sent me a my clip from the CPUC of the information they |
| 16 | But what she is talking about is the lack of | 16 | used that came from me. |
| 17 | insulators. Again, that was one of the options that I | 17 | Q. Okay. |
| 18 | probably suggested. And I'm going to say here today I | 18 | A. So now how that translates into your hearing |
| 19 | probably suggested that what they call Johnny Balls | 19 | and who talked to who at the CPUC I don't know. |
| 20 | excuse the terminology Johnny Balls is the term of | 20 | MR. SHAMES: So I'm going to move to strike |
| 21 | the insulator in laymen's terms that is an option. | 21 | that as unresponsive. |
| 22 | However, in 69 KB design it's not typically used. There | 22 | BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 23 | are other options that are used. And I don't recall | 23 | Q. And, once again, I'm going to ask you the |
| 24 | exactly if I outlined that. I shared it with Ms. Betts | 24 | question. Are you aware of whether the Public Utilities |
| 25 | that that's an option because I showed her, dragging | 25 | Commission ever considered or contemplated your work |
| | Do 110 011 | | Dama 040 |
| | Page 241 | | Page 243 |
| 1 | around, what they were. I don't recall exactly if I | 1 | product in their deliberation on this matter? |
| 2 | talked about that particular issue as you're asking in | 2 | A. Well, I can't speculate on what they did. |
| 3 | my book or on my website, as I sit here today. I might | 3 | So I'm just going to say am I aware? No, because you |
| 4 | have. I don't recall. | 4 | didn't retain me and I don't know what took place. I |
| 5 | BY MR. SHAMES: | 5 | was not a part of the hearing. |
| 6 | Q. Okay. Thank you. | 6 | Q. If the Commission never considered or used your |
| 7 | Where on your website do you assert a copyright | 7 | work product, you still consider in your mind, for |
| 8 | to the information on your site? | 8 | purposes of your complaint, you still consider that your |
| 9 | A. I don't know. Somebody created that for me. | 9 | work product was used improperly; is that correct? |
| 10 | Q. Do you know if a copyright exists? | 10 | A. Absolutely. Used it and lied about it and |
| 11 | A. I don't know. | 11 | didn't tell me you were using it. Absolutely. If you |
| 12 | Q. Are you aware of whether there is any language | 12 | wouldn't have lied about it, we wouldn't be here today. |
| 13 | on your website anywhere that says use of the language | 13 | Q. So it doesn't matter whether the Public |
| 14 | or the information on the website is restricted in any | 14 | Utilities Commission ever looked at any of your work |
| 15 | fashion? | 15 | product for purpose of this lawsuit? You still feel |
| 16 | A. I don't know. As I sit here today, I have no | 16 | that your claim is valid? |
| 17 | idea. | 17 | A. My claim is valid because I specifically |
| 18 | Q. Same questions with your book. Do you have any | 18 | addressed e-mails to you concerning your work using my |
| 19 | knowledge of a copyright in your book? | 19 | name. You intentionally deceived me and didn't tell me |
| 20 | A. No. | 20 | you were using my name and chose to proceed without a |
| 21 | Q. Any restrictive use language in your book? | 21 | retention and to continue to lie about ever using my |
| 22 | A. Not that I'm aware of. I don't think so. | 22 | name at all. I've got documents from you that said, "I |
| 23 | Q. As you sit here today, are you aware of whether | 23 | never used your name." |
| 23 | any of your work product was ever considered by the | 24 | Q. All right. |
| 25 | Public Utilities Commission? | 25 | A. So the fraud and deceit in not whether or not |
| | | | |
| | Page 242 | | Page 244 |

61 (Pages 241 to 244)

| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | the PUC used it or not, it's your acts on how you used it and chose to try to conceal it from me. That's fraud and deceit. Q. Okay. In response to questions posed to you by Mr. Monson regarding damages, you talked about \$225,000 [sic] in special damages as being a number that you drew from representations made by SDCAN to the Public Utilities Commission of what we were going to charge the Commission. Is that your understanding? A. Yes. Q. Is that an accurate understanding of your statements? A. Yes. I decided to sue you for the money that you were trying to make using my work product. Q. Okay. Do you have any evidence that Ms. Betts or SDCAN received any money whatsoever from the PUC in this case? A. No. Your attorneys refused to provide that information upon request. In fact, I got a motion to compel to kick out where I was trying to get that information so I could see how much money you got or if you got any money at all. | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | account number; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And you hoped that that question would give you the information you wanted about whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts got paid; is that correct? A. I would have subpoenaed the checking account records to see if SDCAN got paid, how much it got paid from the Public Utilities Commission as a result of this opposition filing by you and Ms. Betts utilizing my work product. Q. Okay. Did you present your question to either Ms. Betts or to SDCAN asking, whether either of those parties had ever received any compensation from the PUC for this case? A. That was the I just referred to where I was getting that information. MR. SHAMES: Okay. I am going to strike your answer as unresponsive and ask it again. BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Did you ever submit a request to SDCAN's attorneys or Ms. Betts' counsel asking whether they had received, specifically received income from that specific case from the PUC? |
|---|--|---|--|
| 24 | information so I have no evidence, other than the | 24 | A. As I sit here today, I don't recall. There's |
| 25 | paperwork that I've got that you presented to the PUC on | 25 | been a lot of discovery back and forth where I tried to |
| | Page 245 | | Page 247 |
| | | | |
| 1 | the amount of money you were going to collect. | 1 | get a lot of information. And I don't recall I can't |
| 2 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the | 2 | answer that question without spending time to go through |
| 2 3 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys | 2 3 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. |
| 2 3 4 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that | 2 3 4 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? | 2 3 4 5 6 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to | 2 3 4 5 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have been able to see a check coming from the PUC, had you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, and I restate what I said so it's clear, is that there |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have been able to see a check coming from the PUC, had you been paid, how much you got paid, who got paid, whether | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, and I restate what I said so it's clear, is that there was a lot of discovery in this case. As I sit here |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have been able to see a check coming from the PUC, had you been paid, how much you got paid, who got paid, whether or not you got paid the entire amount or if you pocketed | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, and I restate what I said so it's clear, is that there was a lot of discovery in this case. As I sit here today, I don't recall |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have been able to see a check coming from the PUC, had you been paid, how much you got paid, who got paid, whether or not you got paid the entire amount or if you pocketed the amount of money you set aside for expert fees. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, and I restate what I said so it's clear, is that there was a lot of discovery in this case. As I sit here today, I don't recall BY MR. SHAMES: |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have been able to see a check coming from the PUC, had you been paid, how much you got paid, who got paid, whether or not you got paid the entire amount or if you pocketed the amount of money you set aside for expert fees. Q. So you're referencing Special Interrogatory 38; | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, and I restate what I said so it's clear, is that there was a lot of discovery in this case. As I sit here today, I don't recall BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have been able to see a check coming from the PUC, had you been paid, how much you got paid, who got paid, whether or not you got paid the entire amount or if you pocketed the amount of money you set aside for expert fees. Q. So you're referencing Special Interrogatory 38; is that correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, and I restate what I said so it's clear, is that there was a lot of discovery in this case. As I sit here today, I don't recall BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. A the answer to your question. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have been able to see a check coming from the PUC, had you been paid, how much you got paid, who got paid, whether or not you got paid the entire amount or if you pocketed the amount of money you set aside for expert fees. Q. So you're referencing Special Interrogatory 38; is that correct? A. I don't know. I don't have Special | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, and I restate what I said so it's clear, is that there was a lot of discovery in this case. As I sit here today, I don't recall BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. A the answer to your question. Q. "I don't recall" is a sufficient answer. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have been able to see a check coming from the PUC, had you been paid, how much you got paid, who got paid, whether or not you got paid the entire amount or if you pocketed the amount of money you set aside for expert fees. Q. So you're referencing Special Interrogatory 38; is that correct? A. I don't know. I don't have Special Interrogatory No. 38 in front of me. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, and I restate what I said so it's clear, is that there was a lot of discovery in this case. As I sit here today, I don't recall BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. A the answer to your question. Q. "I don't recall" is a sufficient answer. MR. SHAMES: I'm going to ask that we take a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. As you sit here today, can you reference the specific question that you posed to SDCAN's attorneys that you hoped would elicit a response to that A. Yes. Q question? What is the exact question you asked for to find out whether SDCAN or Ms. Betts had gotten monies paid to them by the PUC for this case? A. The entire reason I was trying Q. What is the specific question that you asked? A. Look in the production of documents of SDCAN's bank account records Q. Okay. A and that would have told me. I would have been able to see a check coming from the PUC, had you been paid, how much you got paid, who got paid, whether or not you got paid the entire amount or if you pocketed the amount of money you set aside for expert fees. Q. So you're referencing Special Interrogatory 38; is that correct? A. I don't know. I don't have Special | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | answer that question without spending time to go through all of the discovery. There were several sets of discovery sent out to both SDCAN Michael Shames and Jennifer Betts. And as I sit here today I can't tell you if there was a specific question or not. I would actually have to go back, now that you've brought it, up and reread it. Q. Subject to checking, isn't it true that you never asked a question asking whether that specific case had resulted in income for Ms. Betts or for SDCAN? Isn't that true? MR. CLARK: I'm going to object. It states facts not in evidence. THE WITNESS: I already informed you just now, and I restate what I said so it's clear, is that there was a lot of discovery in this case. As I sit here today, I don't recall BY MR. SHAMES: Q. Okay. A the answer to your question. Q. "I don't recall" is a sufficient answer. |

62 (Pages 245 to 248)

| 1 | (A brief recess was taken.) | 1 | filed with the court does that become public |
|---|---|--|--|
| 2 | MR. SHAMES: Back on the record. | 2 | information? |
| 3 | I've completed my questioning, and I'm going to | 3 | A. I think that it's public information because |
| 4 | pass the questioning back to Mr. Monson. | 4 | anybody can look at it. The question becomes whether or |
| 5 | , | 5 | not it's usable in a case where you're deceiving |
| 6 | FURTHER EXAMINATION | 6 | somebody about using their information and not paying |
| 7 | BY MR. MONSON: | 7 | for it. So I'm not quite sure how to answer. I really |
| 8 | Q. I just have one question follow-up. | 8 | don't know. I'll be honest with you. I don't know at |
| 9 | The declaration that's referred to in | 9 | this point. I will have to do some more research when I |
| 10 | Exhibit 9 on page | 10 | get back. |
| 11 | A. Are you talking about in your book of exhibits | 11 | MR. MONSON: I don't have any further questions |
| 12 | here? | 12 | for you today. |
| 13 | Q. No, Exhibit 9. | 13 | Do you have any questions of yourself? |
| 14 | A. Oh, here. Okay. | 14 | THE WITNESS: No. I'll save them for trial. |
| 15 | Q. On page 7 of Exhibit 9. It's marked page 7, | 15 | MR. MONSON: I propose that we enter into a |
| 16 | line 5. | 16 | stipulation to have the original transcript sent to Mr. |
| 17 | A. Sorry. I didn't realize I had the exhibit in | 17 | Clark's pro per attorney representing himself, in other |
| 18 | my hand. Let me fix this so I don't mess it up for the | 18 | words, Mr. Clark's address. And he can hold it until |
| 19 | court reporter. | 19 | time of trial. And he can sign it. And if he makes any |
| 20 | Okay. Go ahead, please. | 20 | changes to it he'll let us know. And if the original is |
| 21 | Q. Do you see where it talks about a declaration | 21 | not available at trial, a copy can be used as if it's |
| 22 | at footnote 10 next to it? | 22 | the original. And we'll relieve the court reporter of |
| 23 | A. What page? I'm sorry. You're on page 9? | 23 | her duties under the Code. |
| 24 | Q. Page 7. | 24 | THE WITNESS: I would like to make one |
| 25 | A. Page 7. Okay. | 25 | statement before you relieve her though to go on the |
| | Page 249 | | Page 251 |
| | | | · •g• _• · |
| | | | |
| 1 | Q. Line 5: "Prepared a supporting Declaration." | 1 | record. |
| 2 | See that? | 2 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer |
| 2 3 | See that? A. Yes. | 2 3 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the |
| 2 3 4 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in | 2 3 4 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. |
| 2 3 4 5 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? | 2 3 4 5 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the | 2 3 4 5 6 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. Q. Once a declaration gets filed with the court, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two attorneys who are in Mr. Clark's opinion, are lying |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. Q. Once a declaration gets filed with the court, do you think it's still your work product and no one | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two attorneys who are in Mr. Clark's opinion, are lying and being deceitful. And, hence, their counsel their |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 8 9 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. Q. Once a declaration gets filed with the court, do you think it's still your work product and no one else can use it after it becomes public record? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two attorneys who are in Mr. Clark's opinion, are lying and being deceitful. And, hence, their counsel their counsel has no choice but to engage in the same activity |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. Q. Once a declaration gets filed with the court, do you think it's still your work product and no one else can use it after it becomes public record? A. I am personally not sure of that right at the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two attorneys who are in Mr. Clark's opinion, are lying and being deceitful. And, hence, their counsel their counsel has no choice but to engage in the same activity to defend them. So, therefore, I am concerned and don't |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. Q. Once a declaration gets filed with the court, do you think it's still your work product and no one else can use it after it becomes public record? A. I am personally not sure of that right at the moment, but any information above and beyond that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two attorneys who are in Mr. Clark's opinion, are lying and being deceitful. And, hence, their counsel their counsel has no choice but to engage in the same activity to defend them. So, therefore, I am concerned and don't feel I can trust this law firm to maintain custody of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. Q. Once a declaration gets filed with the court, do you think it's still your work product and no one else can use it after it becomes public record? A. I am personally not sure of that right at the moment, but any information above and beyond that declaration surely is work product. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two attorneys who are in Mr. Clark's opinion, are lying and being deceitful. And, hence, their counsel their counsel has no choice but to engage in the same activity to defend them. So, therefore, I am concerned and don't feel I can trust this law firm to maintain custody of 3,200 documents for fear of what I might be done with |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. Q. Once a declaration gets filed with the court, do you think it's still your work product and no one else can use it after it becomes public record? A. I am personally not sure of that right at the moment, but any information above and beyond that declaration surely is work product. Q. I didn't ask about information above and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two attorneys who are in Mr. Clark's opinion, are lying and being deceitful. And, hence, their counsel their counsel has no choice but to engage in the same activity to defend them. So, therefore, I am concerned and don't feel I can trust this law firm to maintain custody of 3,200 documents for fear of what I might be done with them. So I just want to lodge that objection. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23 24 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. Q. Once a declaration gets filed with the court, do you think it's still your work product and no one else can use it after it becomes public record? A. I am personally not sure of that right at the moment, but any information above and beyond that declaration surely is work product. Q. I didn't ask about information above and beyond. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two attorneys who are in Mr. Clark's opinion, are lying and being deceitful. And, hence, their counsel their counsel has no choice but to engage in the same activity to defend them. So, therefore, I am concerned and don't feel I can trust this law firm to maintain custody of 3,200 documents for fear of what I might be done with them. So I just want to lodge that objection. I'm going to be filing a motion with the court |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | See that? A. Yes. Q. Was that declaration filed with the court in Mr. Clark's case and in Ms. Betts' case? A. Ms. Betts never filed her declaration with the court. Q. Was this declaration ever filed with the court? A. Not that I'm aware of from Ms. Betts' case, no. Q. Was it filed in Mrs. Ross's case? A. A declaration was filed ins Mrs. Ross's case because there was a deposition done. To my knowledge, this was Ms. Betts' declaration. Q. In Mrs. Ross's case did her declaration attach the Betts' declaration? A. I have no idea. Q. Once a declaration gets filed with the court, do you think it's still your work product and no one else can use it after it becomes public record? A. I am personally not sure of that right at the moment, but any information above and beyond that declaration surely is work product. Q. I didn't ask about information above and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | You asked if I had any questions. The answer was no. But I have something I want to put on the record. MR. MONSON: Go ahead. MR. CLARK: And please don't be offended by this, but I want with reference to the exhibits presented to this deposition today by Mr. Clark Bates stamped 1 through 3,200, there was a lot of dialogue and to whether or not they would be placed in your possession. Counsel has had plenty of time to have copies made. I don't know if you've done that or not. And if I just want to put on the record my concern of counsel maintaining copies of the records and not being placed in the custody of the court reporter. Simply because this is a fraud case involving two attorneys who are in Mr. Clark's opinion, are lying and being deceitful. And, hence, their counsel their counsel has no choice but to engage in the same activity to defend them. So, therefore, I am concerned and don't feel I can trust this law firm to maintain custody of 3,200 documents for fear of what I might be done with them. So I just want to lodge that objection. |

63 (Pages 249 to 252)

| 1 | make sure that there are no objections allowed on the | 1 | MR. MONSON: And I'm not worried about your |
|----------|--|----|--|
| 2 | authenticity of the e-mails. We've been using them all | 2 | objection. I will make copies of them and provide them |
| 3 | day and referring to them. I don't think that's going | 3 | to the court reporter. There is no way that I can |
| 4 | to be an issue, but I just I have to put my concern | 4 | remove any of them or change any of them because you |
| 5 | on notice because that's a lot of documents that I don't | 5 | have a copy of the same ones and I couldn't do that |
| 6 | know what's going to happen to them if they stay in your | 6 | anyway. |
| 7 | custody, that's all. | 7 | MR. CLARK: My objection has been noted. |
| 8 | MR. MONSON: Well, I'll propose a stipulation | 8 | MR. MONSON: And I don't like your innuendo |
| 9 | that I will arrange to have the documents sent to the | 9 | about what my intent would be. And I wouldn't do that |
| 10 | court reporter's office, which is right in this | 10 | - |
| 10 | building, after my office makes copies of them. And I | 11 | anyway. MR. CLARK: Like I apologized in advance, sir, |
| | | | |
| 12 | haven't had a chance to review through them yet. | 12 | when you're an attorney and you're trying to defend |
| 13 | MR. CLARK: That's | 13 | attorneys who are lying, you have no choice but to |
| 14 | MR. MONSON: But you know what the 3,200 | 14 | create the same thing. |
| 15 | documents are because you have them on your computer | 15 | MR. MONSON: The attorney I'm defending is |
| 16 | still. | 16 | one attorney, Ms. Betts, and she is not lying. |
| 17 | MR. CLARK: I actually have a full set. But at | 17 | THE WITNESS: We'll see. |
| 18 | the time of trial, I will be referring to those | 18 | Is there anything else? |
| 19 | specifics documents with Bates stamps on them. And I | 19 | MR. MONSON: So stipulated? |
| 20 | won't have time to go through and see if what the court | 20 | THE WITNESS: So stipulated. |
| 21 | reporter well, actually I guess no, because I | 21 | MR. MONSON: We can go off the record |
| 22 | won't have the documents. If they're a part of the | 22 | |
| 23 | record with the deposition that I'll have in my | 23 | (Whereupon the deposition was |
| 24 | possession I'll know the documents have not been | 24 | concluded at 4:18 p.m.) |
| 25 | tampered with. I won't know that if you bring them | 25 | 000 |
| | | | |
| | Page 253 | | Page 255 |
| | | | |
| 1 | to I won't know that if at trial because you're | 1 | |
| 2 | going to have the documents that have been presented | 2 | DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY |
| 3 | here today. | 3 | |
| 4 | MR. MONSON: Well, if you're willing to pay for | 4 | I, EDWARD L. CLARK, JR., the witness herein, declare |
| 5 | the extra expense of the court reporter copying them and | 5 | under penalty of perjury that I have read the foregoing |
| 6 | binding them up so they are exhibit whatever number it | 6 | in its entirety; and that the testimony contained |
| 7 | is of your deposition I'll be glad to turn them over to | 7 | therein, as corrected by me, is a true and accurate |
| 8 | the court reporter so they can be bound up. | 8 | transcription of my testimony elicited at said time and |
| 9 | THE WITNESS: I responded to your request for | 9 | place. |
| 10 | deposition. I complied with your request for | 10 | |
| 11 | deposition. I brought all documents per your request. | 11 | Executed on this day of, |
| 12 | I am requesting that the court reporter maintain | 12 | 2018, at |
| 13 | custody. That's all. If you don't want to, again I'm | 13 | (city) (state) |
| 14 | just pointing out that there is an integrity issue with | 14 | |
| 15 | this entire case with all the attorneys I'm working with | 15 | |
| 16 | here or am against here. So I have a concern regarding | 16 | |
| 17 | the court reporter not maintaining custody and control | 17 | EDWARD L. CLARK, JR. |
| 18 | of the documents that were presented today into | 18 | |
| 19 | evidence. That's all. | 19 | |
| 20 | MR. MONSON: Any other thing other than that? | 20 | |
| 21 | Is the stipulation is okay? | 21 | |
| 22 | THE WITNESS: The stipulation is okay. | 22 | |
| 22 | MR. MONSON: I will make copies of the 3,200 | 22 | |
| 23 24 | pages, and I'll provide them to the court reporter. | 23 | |
| 24 25 | | ∠4 | |
| | | 25 | |
| 25 | THE WITNESS: I again lodge the same objection. | 25 | |
| 25 | | 25 | Page 256 |

64 (Pages 253 to 256)